

introduction

.

.

It was the early hours of the morning am sure it was 03 am when I was wild awake thinking about my future, phela it has been a good 3 years of unemployment and on the other side I've got a 2 year old son to take care of and I love with my aunt who is a drunkard so you can imagine how hectic it is. My parents died when I was 16 years old in grade 10. I passed my matric with a diploma although I wasn't even sure I was going to make it bcz I fell pregnant on that year. My baby daddy disappeared immediately after he found out that I was pregnant he is now married and happy in the city while I suffer with our son in the village. I have planned on moving to Joburg with my son. I don't even know how Joburg looks like but I've heard that it's a big dangerous city but full of job opportunities

well my name is NOMKHITHA NGXOWA a 21 year old girl with a 2 year old son who is BAXOLISE

NGXOWA he is dark n handsome kesana mntana
just like his bastard father.Sigh While I on the other
hand have a honey skin

well this is my journey be kind and walk with me

LIKE.COMMENT.INVITE AND SHARE

CHAPTER ONE

KHITHA

.

It's Wednesday mid-day I am just chilling on the
veranda tired from all the chores and laundry I've
been busy with,my son is playing with other kids on
the street and I remember that I have to start
packing as we are leaving for Joburg tommorrow my
and my aunt is sleeping I guess she has a hang
over. I go to my room and start by checking the tin I
usually save my money on.I've been saving the
grant money each and every year so I could buy my
son clothes for December so now it's end of July

and yeah I've got a R3800 and R450 that is grant money so all in all it's R4250 you guys must be wondering where do i get all this money well I have my hustle which is doing people's laundry n yards..When I was packing my aunt knocked in my room once n let herself in..Roll eyes

Her:Yes skheberesh (bitch).well that's my aunt for you she's a hard lover but becomes a mess when she's drunk

Me:Hey makazi (Aunt)

Her:So vele wena nomzukulwana wam niyandishiya?(so indeed you and my grands on are leaving me)

Me:I've got no choice makazi I have to go look for a proper job and live a better life for my son I want him to study and further his studies unlike me

Her:Well ndiyakuva mntanam(I hear u my child) as you know what J oburg is capable of please mntaka sisi do not loose yourself and please respect yourself and keep my grands on safe *silence* I have a Zulu friend who has backroom for rentals so

I will run a few favours so you n the child could have a place to stay I would blame myself if something bad happens to you two I know am a drunkard but I do have a caring heart and if i wasn't the best aunt am sorry bantabam nam ndinengxaki mpilo zange ibemnandi nakum(my children I have my own problems life wasn't nice to me)

I was happy that my aunt was about to get us a place to stay it's not yet confirmed but I pray for something good

Me:Thank you so much makazi I wonder besizoqala ngaphi bawo kwelaGoli

Her:Its not yet confirmed KHITHA

to be continued

Continuation

Me:It does n't matter kazi am just happy that you are willing to help.I hugged her before leaving the room and after that my son enters the room running he's so sweaty this kid loves playing guys yooo

Me:Wooah wooah boy yinton ngoku? (wait wait

wat is it now)

Him:Yoo mama yambiye mna xelele xeim (am so hungry). I look at my cute somebody and smiled he brings the best out of me he's a reason I want to better my life and he's always hungry too

Me:Ok boy mama zokwenzela umvubo yeva (your mom will make u dry pap n milk)

Him:Yes Yes Yebo.hes so excited now because he loves it. as I was preparing my sons food makazi came in smiling and told me that she got us a room and her friend is going to help me with my son as I will be job hunting Yes music to my ears I was so happy and nervous too Yheayh it's official am going to J OZI

LIKE COMMENT INVITE AND SHARE

CHAPTER TWO

.

I am leaning on a buses window looking at this beautiful busy city even though it's still the early

my cvs into many places as possible but no luck but today things were promising because there was a new supermarket they were looking for cashiers so ja I guess they will hire me and they said they will call me if I got hired. well maT has been a darling she was looking after my son when was out looking for a J ob and I pray I do get one we are slowly running out of cash

MaT:Hawu darly wangathi awujabulile yini (you do not look well wat is it)

Me:Yoo mamaT you should've warned me about our RUDE successful black sisters without uttering a word umntu is busy undermining you and telling you that they do not hire yoo kwanzima (Hard)

MaT:Aarg nevermind those ones they act holier than thou but umuntu got a job by sleeping with her boss do not stress my child God will provide in due time.

To be continued

Well guys mamaT is a good person a Christian to be exact she has been so kind to me she makes me

thanks to the handsome crook.I got in a taxi and
luckily I was the last one to fill n got home

maT:Wasuboyizela kanje kwenze njani (wat is
making you smile like that)

Me:mama I got the J ob.she scream with joy and
thanking the Lord

Her:I told you my daughter,So where did you get it?

Me:at Foschini ma. I say smiling

Her:Yeay I used to work there yazi their money is
not that bad compared to some retail stores but the
shifts are mad I tell you

Me:Eix ma I didn't know yazi

Her:no worries my child I am going to fetch xoxo at
Creach when you are knocking off late and you are
going to pay me xeim.she says laughing

Me:Well you deserve my whole pay mama.we
laughed some more

See mamaT is a widow with 3 kids they are old
though a girl is married to a pastor and 2 boys are
in prison she always talk about how she wished her

kids listen to her they would be successful now.

Eix ja ne life..

LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE

CHAPTER THREE

.

.

It's been a month now and a lot has happened. I've got a shock of my life when I met my baby daddy Menzi he has gained a lot of weight he is it muscular nomore he was with his wife n she's flames yoo yellow and she got a model body your high life Slay queens I tell you while am busy gaining weight like nobody's business see when I got here I was 30 and now am on 36 cabanga.well when he came to the shop I was busy doing my thing busy working on the floor you know sales assistant. He didn't even come to greet me he was shocked maybe smh.

So today it's Friday and am knocking off at 21:00
sigh yoo I hate going home late my son is already
asleep by then. Okay remember the handsome
crook he came to the shop with some other slay
queen to buy clothes and he still had a nerve to
ditch the girl and come to me and asked for my tens
well I gave him because he so stubborn he couldn't
let me go and he has called to come and fetch
me. He said I must wait for him at entrance no.2 20
minutes ago am panicking it's getting late when I
was about to call me a Grey Mercedes c-class
pulled in front of me and lowered the windows there
he was caramel skin muscular thick eyebrows and
mouth a bit purplish I think he smoke I was busy
drooling

Him: are u done checking on me so you can hoop in
it's late let's get going

Me: wow says somebody who said he will be here
decade's ago. I rolled my eyes as I hoop in

Him: am sorry mommy I had a little problem to solve
at work. can you please forgive me? He made puppy
eyes pouted his lips and a begging face Gay habits

mxm this guy'pretty please e'he begged

me:fine can I get home now I miss my son

Him:(a little bit uncomfortable) You got a son

Me:(smiling) Yes I do

Him:How old is the chap?

Me:he's two years old

Him:ukhulisile ne

Me:yeah right

Him:so tell me do you want something to eat?he asked still concentrating on the road

Me:No am fine besides it's getting late

to be continued

him:so you are going to starve yourself because its late just tell me what you would like to have and what the lil man likes so we can pass by the stores or restaurants

I told him wat I want we get back to the car

Him:so mommy where do i drop you off?

Me:Kathlehong ext5 next to the four ways sir.i say with a serious face

Him:okay madam(he said sarcastically) just tell me where you stay I will drop you by the gate

Me:no it's fine I will manage.I say trying to protest but keeping it low key

Him:it's either you tell me where you stay or we will be on this car for the whole night and it's not like I do mind I don't.he said smiling.i don't respond him he lowers his car seat brushing his million dollar fade and I noticed some tattoos I wonder how many does he have

Him:since you do not know how to speak I will rest here.he said that closing his eyes then I knew I got no choice but to tell him

Him:Finally yoo you are stubborn woman.he drove as I was busy giving directions till we reach where we were going.we arrived I said my goodbyes when I tried opening the door it was locked I looked at him with the 'and then' look

Him:Promise me you are going to spend the

weekend with me.

and then what is that looGuy mom

Me:I am going to be with my son bro I missed him

Him:I do not mind spending time with the two of you mommy please tuh.he started with his begging thingies and yes they do work I agreed He looked so happy and he kissed me on the cheek

Him:You really do not know how this makes me feel I will see you tommorrow please do not disappoint me and please be ready at 13:00 am coming to fetch y'all can't wait to meet the chap Anyway let me not keep you goodnight Ngiyakuthanda yezwa.i just blushed and walk away

CHAPTER FOUR

.

.

Oh shit...oh Shit.... (looks at the wall clock) oh damn shit!!! It's 11:45 (calms down a bit) Yooo I thought i overslept,how could I be so careless though? So yesterday I went out with the boys to one of my

strip clubs in Sandton, got drunk and did whatever God knows and now am left with the mother of all headaches and I have to get ready because a nigga got a date (smiles) yeah a nigga got a date I sing and start dancing a bit as am stripping naked and my dick swinging left to right lol. 'man am happy' I say heading to the bathroom

ok my name is Bandile Biyela a 29 year old business man, I have two 5 star hotels in my name, two strip clubs and a restaurant and still don't have a wife? not in a stable relationship? not even a baby mama drammar? what kind of a rich nigga am I kanti? maybe y'all asking yourselves

Well last time I had a girlfriend was two or three years ago. she got a scholarship to study overseas since then she never came back home I tried getting hold of her I tried in whatever way I could to even find her I needed answers or maybe she's in trouble or something but nex. So I got a girl can't say she's mine we just moving with the flow we never had a serious conversation about us so I guess it's

just a mutual feeling, because we just fucking and hanging out..

KHITHA

.

.

It's half past twelve and I still haven't decided on what I am going to wear ..maybe a summer dress, push in and my sling bag simple things but no that man is always neat and good-looking arg

CONTINUATION

Lord help me.ok I haven't told y'all about my facebeat am flames y'all am flames thanks to my dear friend Bontle for helping me out she taught me a lot of things so ja am girly and naughty too back to what I am going to wear.ok ok I think i am going to wear a boyfriends jean,croppie shirt and some black mules I bought from Foschini and end it all with round earrings and shades yes yes

Tri tri wait whats that 'over the horizon' oh that's my phone

Me:Hello

Voice:Mami

Me:(Oh no that's him,it's him that kwesta voice if not Barry white lol)OhHey

Him:Sorry to keep you waiting I will be there in 20 minutes am stuck on traffic

Me:no no problem

Him:you are not ready yet ncncnc Women ok bbe see you in a minute (drops the call)

Xoxo:Mommy sihamba nini kode kuvalwe etawuni(when are we going they are going to close at stores)

Me:Ngoku ngoku baby (now now)

He's been waiting for me for the past 45 minutes I am a woman so yeah i have to take my time to look good

BANDILE

.

Ok I am at the spot we agreed on but I can't...oh there she is looking all kinds of sexy and beautiful Holy Jesus Son of the Living God wait who's accompanying her now and she looks mad (I got out of the car) I leaned on the bonnet I was kissed am trying to contain it, the guy doesn't even give up sheim my woman can even utter a Voetsek she's so sweet and humble she just turns back and tells him to backoff did he?mxm this guy yangijwayela, the little man is focused on my Audi R8 I think he loves cars as much as I do and oh we wore the same outfit but different brands ok I got closer

Me;(Flates)Awu Mjakes man aniwazi amantombi eningawa shela yini?I ask kissing my womans cheek I led g

Her to my car and fistbump the little nigga they got in the car

Him:Eish bhoza bengazi nguwe daar

Me:We got a meeting on Wednesday don't forget

and next time when a woman tells you to back off please do and stop eyeing my lady siyezwana manje fotseka

I tried babies tommorow again

We have been in the car for more than 20 minutes ok no am exaggerating but it has been a while. And again what business does he has with Mjakes because Mjakes is a low life thug maybe not but he is rumored to be in possession of drugs he's also a womanizer see why I hate him. I wonder what are they even talking about am just curious am thinking of asking him but I don't want to even think about it coz I will sound like those naive girlfriends lol did i say girlfriends lol but no lies guys I love this man with all of me (he came back to the car, started the engine off we go)

Him; I am sorry for keeping you waiting guys

Me: No problem Mister. I say sarcastically

Him: (chuckles) Exe mfethu konje bathi ungubani uma bakubiza? (hey man so what do your peers say

when they call you)

Xoxo:Ndim uBaxolis e mna bhuti (I am Baxolis e brother)

Him:oh ok poi so wena uyamxolis a umamakho noma uyamhlupha?(are you comforting your mother as your name says or are you giving him a hard time)

xoxo:ndiyamxolis a mna uNomkhitha(I do comfort her)

I gave him a sharp look how dare he,who calls a mother by her name

Me:xoxo uthini?(what are you saying xoxo)

Xoxo:Lambile mna mamam(I am hungry mom)

Him:(he burst a laughter) so are you Nomkhitha geez I can't believe my self right now who falls in love with someone you don't even know her name

Me:You are so unbelievable Bandile yazi

Him:how did you..(I just pointed his business card on the dash board)

Him:Oh fuck (laughs again)

Xoxo:Hayi bhuti uyathuka (no brother you are swearing)

Him:Ngiyathukana?

Xoxo:Uyabuza khambethe mama (you are asking deal with him mom)

Him:Yoo this is serious no ngiyaxolis a I wont swear again

Xoxo:Zondithengela ntoni kqala?

Him:wena ufunani?(what do you want)

Xoxo:Ndifuna udlala imoto,ibhola,ndiqubhe nditye nase Mac donam

Him:Ok sharp nomayini konje iMac donam ikuphi(anything-where is mac donam again?he asks sarcastically)

Xoxo:Yoo mama khoxelele chommie yakho (Aarg mama tell your friend)

Bandile and I looked on each other

and burst into a laughter and my son was so

confused am sure he was asking himself 'Who on earth doesn't know Mac donam' he was even rolling his eyes gay habits gay habits

Me:Ndzombonis a boy ungaWari(I will show him boy don't worry)

After a bit while Ndile switch on some music it was Top 40 on metro fm we were singing along here and there jokes cracked shared laughter until we reached our destination.we were in GOLDREEFCITY oh God I was happy i always wanted to bring my son here I planned that for his birth day

CHAPTER FIVE

.

.

BANDILE

Yooo it has been a long ass day God I am tired Lise(xoxo) is giving me a hard time he doesn't want us to leave,so i decided to leave him with other kids playing I go and join her mother who's sitting under

a tree busy on the phone she even looks fed up I wonder what is she up to. I got where she was sitting I layed besides her and rested my head in her thick thighs

Me: You don't look ok mami what's going on?

Her: No my phone is giving me problems, it has been stuck for about 10 minutes now, anyway where's my son? She asks with worry on her voice mothers and their kids

Me: Lise is hyper yoo I can't take it we played cars, went to a basketball court, played arcade games and still he wanted to go and swim but I distracted him with ice cream but on our way back we passed some white dudes playing soccer he asked if we can join I refused but he kept on insisting so those dudes said they will bring him when they are leaving

Her: So you want to tell me that you left my son with strangers Ndile? (she asked trying to get up until I pointed where they were they waved at me he saw how happy he was so she relaxed)

HER: Ok I was just worried

Me:No problem I understand(cleared my throat)
well I want to tell you something

Her:Oh ok this sounds serious

Me:Ok when we were playing arcade games I met
with an old friend and I introduced Lise as my son
so he asked me if I was really his father I said yes
so I am sorry for being forward

Her:I don't know yazi I really don't thing is xoxo has
been nagging me about his father's whereabouts
recently so I lied at him that his father is always at
work and he stays there,sometimes I would take
him out and say the money is from his father you
could see how happy he gets so don't get me wrong
but you are not his biological father so what will
happen to the relationship you guys are building if
you and I do not work out maybe?Do I have to lie
about your whereabouts too I hate lying Ndile I am
just doing it now because I want to see my son
happy.

Me:First of all I am sorry for what you are going
through you do not deserve that no woman does

and secondly I hate empty promises so I wouldn't make one so from onwards I vow to be in your lives, his happiness when I told him he is my son was priceless. So I wouldn't take that away from him and I wouldn't hurt you that much mommy I love you and I see myself spending the rest of my life with you

Her:(she was all smiles) And I love you right back daddy. I don't know what happened but I found myself all over her kissing her. God I am a happy man

KHITHA

It's mid-week I am with Bontle we just knocked off from work we are just lazing around the mall until I decided to take her to late lunch at Burger king

Her: So mngane ubusasho phela (friend you were saying)

Me: Sazithandi iindaba girls wa,

So I tell her what went down on Goldreef city on

weekend and told her how my son took the spot light it was like I was just accompanying them phela

Her:Jealousy does not suit you(she said whistle biting on her burger)

Me:But on Sunday though (I said blushing and pouting my lips)

Her:No you didn't..dont tell me you gave it to him on your second date well let's say first because your son happened

Me:lol no I didn't but I was so close on letting him smash it (I said laughing)

Her:Heee awudle iBurger yakho ntombi yoDlamini (she says referring to her)So do I have to ask you what went down moGurl come on

Me:He took me to one of Joburgs classy fancy restaurants,We had dinner and then we went to the roof top to chill,We drank champagne whistle laughing and kissing in between,he was telling me how much he loves me and our future plans and he asked me to look for a decent place to stay at he's going to pay for it

Her:And you do not sound happy because

Me:Because I think this man is trying to control me
hawu Bontle

Her:By only telling you to find a decent place which he's going to pay for it,haibo girl don't take offence on this but aren't you suppose to be happy because last time I checked you wanted to move away from that township because its not safe and now you are getting a chance what do you do blow it away?

Me:You do not understand chommie he told me to quit my job too because I can't be over working my self and earn peanuts,he said he is going to take care of all my bills and take my son to a decent pre school I am happy about that but I can't just let him be I dint want to depend on Him and besides what will i be doing home all day?spending his money on shopping no I don't want that

Her:But you are already spending it nje R8000 per week who does that I know he just started but this nigga is filthy rich chommie

Me:What if things go wrong friend what if he finds

me ugly someday and leave me for someone else
what will i be left with on my name?

Her:Yes you got a point right there so what are you
planing ke?

Me:Ok without thinking negative about the nigga but
it's possibilities right anyway I have been thinking of
asking him to stop giving me this weekly allowance
and pay for my fees instead because I want to go
back to school and further my studies,so I will look
for a cheaper institution where I can enroll at

Her:Did you say cheaper gurl this man can afford
go for i-college choma(we burst into a laughter and
continued with our convo until we were done and
decided to go home went on our separate ways
when I got to the yard they told me xoxo went out
with his dad

CONTINUATION

Well that gave me time to rest a bit because xoxo
can be hectic.I decided to take a bath it has been a
long day kaloku yooo.So just after I did they got in
laughing and carrying shopping bags

Him:Awu isithandwa sami boh (he said that kissing me all over my face and xoxo was just enjoying seeing this because he was busy giggling)

Me:Hey boys (I say taking plastic from them)

Xoxo:Ndis ayobona umakhulu mna mama ndizobuya ngoku(I am going to see my granny I will be back now)

Be back before I know it ke boy he shouted a ja and went off

Him;Baby where's your phone?

Me:ise charge.ini

Him:Ok (he said scrolling down my Netflix)

Me:Why are you asking love?

Him:I have been calling you the whole afternoon I even sent you messages didn't you see that?

Me:No my phone has a network problem maybe i will get messages later on am sorry

Him:But when I said let me buy you a phone what did you say?baby you rejected my offer at i-store

infront of phambi kwabantu kodwa now you are telling me that your phone is giving you problems or are you ok with the problems your phone is dishing up on you?

Me:Well I didn't mean it like that njena,and I had no idea on how you took it in i didn't want to look like i am milking you so I had to limit i think

He just slightly shook his head

Him:To me and to the world looked like you were doing me a favour by declining it but ke mina kaNtshangase i bought it in your absence maybe there s some one you were hiding from I don't know but here it is I bought it anyways I want to reach you whenever I am calling you i can't go over 5 hours without hearing your voice

I took the box and opened it..oh my God oh my God an i-phone 11 pro max God is this man for real

Me:Baby no I say screaming and jumping up and down out of happiness

Him:Baby yes he said jumping up and down

Hebana this guy lol I hugged the Living day lights
off him I kissed him a million times Yoo am the
gyel

enjoy babies goodnight

CHAPTER SIX

.
.

It's been two weeks since I moved in Kempton park
I am enjoying my life and things between Ndile and
I are good too I am happily in love. Well your girl is
not working but attending computer classes and
some driving lessons because its October so
there's noway i can enroll to any tertiary institution
this time i have applied at UJ so i will start nextyear
and my son goes to one of the best daycares in
North Rand. Its Wednesday am preparing for my
lunch date with my friend Bontle I don't know what
to wear so I decide on wearing a white skinny jeans
with an off shoulder peach croppie and nude 10inch

blockHeels and my L.V handbag,facebeat on,32
inch on and nails done.Girls popping

I am at Fourways Mugg and beans waiting for
Bontle she's forever late this one so I take this
opportunity to log onto my Instagram and post the
snaps I took earlier on as I am busy on my phone I
can feel eyes burning into my skin so I slowly
searched around to see who's busy checking up on
me,Gosh is he still on this face of the earth?well
don't get me wrong guys I don't want him dead I still
want him to see how happy my son is without him,I
want him to see me succeed,I want him to swallow
his own words.Where's his wife by the way he's
having lunch with some other slay queen arrrg this
is Manzi we talking about a man harlort.

Bontle:Back to earth bitch!!!she says snapping her
hands near my eyes as i roll them

Me:Hello to you too..let me guess your phone ran
out of battery on your way here that's why you
wouldn't let me know you would be this late while
it's on 60%

Her: Bitch how do you know my phone is on 60%

Me: I just know it's always on 60% mossa. we hugged and best friend kissed

Her: Ok I won't let it slide who's that nigga? she says pointing Menzi with her glass as she was filling it with champagne. this girl and alcohol smh

Me: Baby daddy. i say rolling eyes

Her: Why didn't you bring xoxo with you? in fact no I want him to meet you all with Bandile and see how happy you are

Me: Gurl angane heart attack same time kaloku he won't recover anytime soon. we burst into a laughter and that on it's own drew attention on us do we care no we don't

Her: Bro plus with xoxo busy calling Bandile 'daddy wam'. she says imitating my son's voice. 'Gosh your son is cute choma

Me: I know babes. she rolls her eyes

we talk some more over whistle eating and drinking wines. When lunch was over I requested an uber

back to my apartment but I first went to pick up xoxo at creche as it was already afternoon. When we got home I tried calling Ndile but I couldn't reach him maybe it's network since he's overseas on some business trip but who goes on a 'business trip' for 8 days and he has only called me on his first day at Dubai and since then I couldn't reach him aii andazi if he doesn't call till Friday I will go and ask his friend Nathi maybe he might help me tracking him down what if he's in danger or even worse and xoxo on the other side is busy asking me about his father and I have to brush him off everytime he does
(mean while in colombia)

?:Mr Biyela sir I don't like being kept waiting did you bring my parcel?

He says pouring some whisky for him

Bandile:You know I don't make empty promises (takes the whisky and gulp in one go) Your parcels are at room 22 floor 15 all virgins are flying off tonight and thank to your ladies for keeping me

company please pay them so they can not bother me I've got a wife and a son to take care of and send my millions immediately when I walk out of that door my wife need money for her glow see you soon.he says fixing himself

Guy:But you didn't do anything to them why must I pay them?

Bandile:They wanted to do their job but I refused so it's not their fault but mine so pay them they got families to feed.the guys shakes his head

Guy:am never getting a wife if am going to be this weak.They shared a laughter

Bandile:I remember saying that when my best friend Nathi got married so never say never.they shook hands and Bandile bid goodbye

BANDILE

I am back in the country and I still haven't checked on my little family am a bad guy I know but I lied being in Dubai i was in Colombia shipping important

cargoes. As I am refreshing I get a call from Nathi

Me: My nigga my nigga. I say that in my silliest voice

Him: if it wasn't for your girlfriend I would be dropping this call right now am not a nigga I am a man a married one to be exact let's meet at one of our bars I missed drinking for free. Haibo this guy

Me: man I can hear you talking about free drinks what's going on is my woman ok?

Him: You disappear for 8 days and you the one asking that man meet me at your bar the one that's in Sandton byeee. damn he dropped the call ok let me go and get a lecture from my best friend and I am going to get another one from my woman yooo am screwed.

After 40 minutes am already at Sandton having a drink with my friend

Him: So tell me how did it go?

Me: You know me moss zonke izinto mthebelele. we cheered

Him: Too much pride ntanga. Chuckles. Your lady

called me yesterday asking about your well-being, why is that didn't you inform her?

Me: well I kinda lied to her. i say looking down

Him: ncncncnc. he said shaking his head in disagreement. Bands mfethu when are you going to learn huh, when are you going to stop lying and let the poor girl to know the real you because sooner or later she is going to find out what you really do for a living so it's better to tell her now before you fall deeper in love with her so that if uyakugabha njayam ungangikhaleli kakhulu. he said that laughing hell

Me: I think it's too late njayam. i say caressing my face

Him: I see and njayam I wont tell you something that you already know in this game we've got many enemies and you do not want her to find out the bad way so lungisa umuzi wakho poi.

Where am I even going to start and if I do it won't be today because I will spend the rest of this day apologizing ok let me go and see my woman but

first let me start at the mall and buy her something nice

CONTINUATION

.

I was at L.V stores I got my lady a backpack and ladies boots that she has been posting on her stories surely she stans them and as a good boyfriend I decided to buy them just to see her happy face and I also bought groceries am heading to her apartment when i got there i just park my M7 and offloaded the things I bought and went to her door step ringed the doorbell

Her:Coming!!

Me2me:oh Lord give me strength I need your...she opens the door got no my baby is standing there looking all kinds of sexy and yummy I swear my D just twitched a bit.she had a towel covering her am sure she just came bout of the shower..

Her:are you going to come in or..

Me:(scratching my head)yeah yeah sure am fine

thanks and you?she looked confused I can see she's containing a laughter but keeping it cool.she helped me with the shopping bags.when we were done we sat on the highchairs and she gave me the 'explain to me'look

Me:That short hair and dye mamakhe mxaai sheim uyibaxile.i said trying to soften her up as I was about to kiss her forehead he blocked my way eer sani'so I told her what went down overseas not everything though it was just half-truth so basically I lied somehow but I had too,she looks like she bought my story but you can never confirm women private investigators

me:I missed our son baby when is he coming back from your friends place?I said getting close to her

Her:well he missed you too but he will be back tommorow

Me:(sulking) no but I miss him.i made puppy eyes lol she laughed at me and hugged me then we just found each other kissing and we made love at the kitchen counter God I must marry this Coochie

because wow it got me talking in taunges and confessing my love I swear I even gave her my pin

A little something chapter 7 coming Morrow

LOVE AND LIGHT

can I have comments I need to know how y'all feel about this story maybe help me here and there

RESPECT

CHAPTER SEVEN

.

KHITHA

Last night was a blust even though Ndile man handled me and now I can't even walk properly smh, and yena he's not even here he went to meet a potential client from the U.S. so I was busy cleaning up at the lounge when the door swings open and there's my cutest son I ran to hug him and kiss him

all over

Xoxo:Yhuuu mama khondiyeke (Hey mama leave me alone)and then hebana xoxo

Me:(I just turned and look at Bontle)

Her:Well he didn't want to leave at the mall he wanted to car race the whole day and mina am tired yooo so I had to force him leave.

Me:Arg maarn he will be fine sheim maarn mntanam

Her:But friend xoxo has to understand that he's not God we are not going to live by his will..anyway(she said that smiling i guess she saw my walks oh Lord save me now)

Me:mmmhh.

Her:Oh please you are going to tell me what's going on,is the lost son back in the country.

Me:lol yes he is.(and I narrated the whole thing to her)

Her:And you still do not look nor sound happy what's going on?didn't he make you cum? she said

that laughing her ass out

Me:lol nop he did a million time

Her:then tell me what's wrong

Me:Friend I think we'll I don't think but there's something that Ndile is hiding from me and I need to find out what it is

Her:Well how do you mean he told you where he was and how hectic things got when he was overseas, now what's wrong choma?do you suspect that he's maybe cheating on you?did you see any signs besides the sudden disappearance?

Me:No he might not be cheating let me say I am not sure but there's absolutely something about him

Her:So what are you/we going to do?

Me:I will have to plan this I need to move in silence I have to be smart about this.i say pouring some more wine

Her:Heee Hamba advocate NGXOWA next year go get that law degree baby.she says drinking from the bottle

Me:well it takes 4/5 years or even more..and why are you drinking from the bottle kwiWine endiyithengelwe ngumntu wam?

Her:lol ngiphuzele kuphi ke

MENZI

Well I was sitting at my office facing the beautiful view of J oburg arg this place is breathtaking.I was deep in thoughts thinking about Nomkhitha her sudden glow, the way she looked so happy.I wonder which Nigerian blesser is paying for the luxury life she's living nowadays why do I even care,She's just a rural girl excited about being in the big city so she doesn't know how somebody you trusted can be possibly be your enemy the next day and where the hell is her son whom they say I suppose to father I wouldn't dare spending my money on those lowlives mna what are my friends going think am a man of levels so no.as I was in deep thoughts i was disturb by somebody clearing their throat and who can that be gosh it's my beautiful wife and daughter

Me:my two favourite women on the whole planet (I

say making my way to them)

Wife:Babe don't tell me you forgot about our lunch. Wtf lunch gosh yeah I did promise them lunch so am going to act like i was just waiting for them

Me:Oh yes baby I was waiting for y'all..

Her:ok so we are going to Morning Glen mall right nana?(she said that referring to our daughter)

Nana:Yes mom

{Morning Glen Mall}

KHITHA

We were busy shopping for my sons trip to Durban so we came to Morning Glen mall to buy all the necessary things needed but now we were at ZARA kids buying his clothes and he was on Ndiles back busy talking non-stop and pointing whatever he wanted and the trolley is all most full if he was with

me we would've been left hours ago actually I don't even come here there is Ackermans for these people(roll eyes) and wait is that Menzi and his family coincidently (roll eyes)

Xoxo:Mamam u daddy wam uthi ndikhethela boots

Me:Semnandi mntkbw. I said looking for his size whistle Ndile was also looking for his size too mhh father and son goals..

Menzi:Mhh Mr Biyela

Ndile:oh hey man.he said looking confused ok what's going on here

Menzi:We once met at the Gala dinner in Centurion.Do you remember me?Mxm ufunani kanti lo nentloko

Ndile:Oh man are you Mr Lokwe?

Menzi:Lol Its Mr Lokhwe but I understand.they shared a laughter

Ndile:Ok man anyway meet my beautiful lady am talking about my future wife umah ka boy he said that kissing me and brushing his nose with mine I

just giggled..i just said a faintly 'Hi' he wanted to hug him me I just gave him a stern look he moved back a little.xoxo came back with the sales assistant they went to look for his size

Me:niyithole.they nodded I thanked the guy and gave him a R100 note just to thank him for his time and kindness.

Xoxo:Daddy wam.he said spreading his arms Ndile and Menzi turned to him I can see the shook in Menzis eyes lol he gotta chill he ain't talking to him Ndile took him into his arms and xoxo rested his head on Ndiles broad arms they looked so cute guys

Menzi:You got a son? he asked trying to contain himself lol I wonder why is he a little bit jumpy now is he amazed how grown he is stupid he thought he would've died maybe smh

Ndile:Yes as you can see man this is my ntwana ntwana he said tickling him and kissing him

Menzi:Oh I didn't know well his so grown.

Ndile:Aarg mfethu ukukhula kwengane akusilutho

when there's lots of love and support. I can see discomfort in Menzi's eyes

Menzi:Man I think I have to go we'll meet

Ndile:J a we must man and about your business I think I will invest in plus I always wanted to be in the mining industry but we will talk.they exchanged contacts I wrapped my arms on Ndile he just kissed my forehead while busy on his phone as they were exchanging contacts and e-mail address

Xoxo:Daddy wam ndicela iRibs ndilambile(can I have Ribs am hungry please)

Ndile:ok we will have to pay for your things then we can go and have lunch at Dros

Me:Are you also going to eat ribs muntu wam?

Ndile:Cha ngingathanda ukudla wena mina.he said the last part in a whisper he's naughty like that'ok man you got the email address just let me know when you are not busy see you around.Menzi didn't utter a word he stormed out

Ndile:ok did i say something awful?I just shrugged

my arms we went to pay and left to have lunch.lol
Menzi is such a dramar king what was that all about
but he's still going to breath through the wound this
is just a start

Ndile:Are you ok my love?

Me:Yes baby I am.

Ndile:Mhhh do you by any chance know that
guy?well is what I am thinking did he notice that he
like he's beloved son

Me:Yes I do baby

Ndile:Umazela kuphi?

Me:can we have this conversation endlini please
baby?

Ndile:ok my love

MENZI

I am here sitting and wondering what might this be
all about,did Nomkhitha frame Mr Biyela with

pregnancy and made him think that is his son?no when did that happen though because she was in the village all along?mhh ai I think I must just ignore this just for now,let me first get Mr Biyela's millions to save my sinking ship that man got pride he want to own everything he think I will sell half of my shares to him smh he got another thing coming

PALESA

Hi guys well y'all know me as Menzi's wife well him and I are happily married but he's a bully. today I saw him talking to Bands heee and he was with a girl and a boy child.Was that his baby mama hebana let me send my friend a message we need to meet she got to know what he's man is doing.Well my friend was in Dubai all along for a photo shoot we are both models at one of J oburgs number one agency's.That Blondie headed bitch will know where to play at am sure that is not Bands son they don't even look alike well I saw them in a

distance but what ever my friend got to fight for her man she cant let that low budget slay queen have her she's not even his type Bandz is not into chubby girls Sheim uGirl,she's about to deactivate her I.G because the ATM is about to be taken by it's owner..hee I can't wait for tommorow ok let me call her she just blue ticked me smh

Phone convo

Lele:Friend am driving I saw your message on app..roll eyes

Me:Mngani nginezindaba ezis his ani

Lele:Hao mngane ungadlali njalo zingani?

CHAPTER EIGHT

Palesa

.

Am getting ready to meet my girl heee I can't wait to tell her what I saw hayi naye she's always late am waiting for her at WaterFall restaurant..oh there she

is cat walking this bitch. We hugged and ordered

Her: Yoo am sorry moGurl I was busy

Me: Lol with what kewena because your man in busy with his little family?

Her: Family? who are you talking about?

Me: Weh oe kanti unamadoda amangakhi wena? (how many boyfriends do you have)

Her: ow please just tell me already for sure you know something I don't know. i narrated the whole story to her and was dead shocked

Her: No that's a lie how could he do that to me? I mean we... God this explains why his friend Nathi has been ignoring me when ever I ask about Bandz he would just blue tick me, friend I went to his house yesterday at Sandton i found an old magogo basho yena she moved in today..

Me: Now that you know your man got a baby mama ok let's say a 'fake' baby low budget slay queen and he moved from where he was staying it's obvious he's with her, So tell me what are you going to do

bbs?

Her:I don't know friend I think i will have to go to his office on Monday maybe I will find him and confront him about this,how could he?

Sheim

NOMKHITHA

.

Ndile and I were chilling at the back yard while Xoxo was busy playing with his pugs

Ndile:So baby how are the driving lessons so far?oh he forgot about what we said we will talk about so am not going to remind him either

Me:Well your girl is collecting her drivers licence on Monday hey now..

Ndile:ncooa baby am so happy for you arrg maarn come and kiss your daddy.lol we kissed we were disturbed by his beeping phone

Me:You better check on your phone maybe it's

important don't you think my love?

Ndile:What's important on a Sunday?everybody knows Sundays are strictly for family.he checked his phone he quickly returns to me to see if I am looking or what

Me:URight love

Ndile:Oh ja baby am fine it's just some silly as I.G comments..oh he's lying again

Bandile

..

It's Monday am at work I've been on busy since 06am and now it's 11am just imagine having so many companies is nice but tiring so am chilling at my office couch and drinking whisky and there's a knock gosh who's that and the door swings open and...

Guy:My nigga my nigga..i jump and rush to him it's my other Bestie Lukhanyo he's one of S.As best advocate he was in Italy for a certain client

Me:Nigga...we had a brotherly huh

Luu:Man oh man it's been a long time

Me:Really it is..i say pouring whisky for him we sit down

Luu:So what's new mfethu head that you got yourself a woman?he asked with one eyebrow raised

Me:Yes man and am planning to put a ring on it.He cheered for me

Luu:What?who's she?wena marriage intsha kele (it's new)

Me:Well I met someone and I love her I mean she changed me

Luu:How so?

Me:Man this lady has a son right

Luu:whuuuu ok.

Me:And you know how I always said i would never raise another man's child actually I wanted to marry a virgin but love happened bro and to be quite honest I didn't fall in love with his mother but him too his like my son bro..

Luu:I never thought I will see this day..mfethu wena commitment Thixo

Me:Haha man Nathi was right and another thing I think my woman's baby daddy is someone i know but she hasn't said anything about her baby daddy so I let that slide because I didn't want to go deeper and question her I wanted her to tell me whenever she's ready

Luu:When you say you think it's someone you know who's that?

Me:I think it's Menzi mfethu the other day we were at the mall so we met at Zara buying my sons clothes and he came to ask me about business but the whole time he was looking at Lise bro and jiki jiki the guy storm out nje nayo le meid is acting somehow and when I do my research Lise is looking exactly like Menzi

Luu:Man this is hectic for sure the is something going on or they have a past man what if he assaulted her made her pregnant and left her at the village or they are old flames

Me:Man I don't know and naye akakhulumi (she doesn't say anything)

Luu:Don't force her man she will open up..so wena are you sure you still want to do business with this Menzi guy?

Me:After this no I don't know I am not sure what if his plotting something for me?

Luu:Plotting for who?The terminator?We laughed

Me:Mxm man let's forget about that and tell me how was Italy

Luu:As if awuyazi yhee mfondini khondibonise le meid yakho (A if you don't know it..can you please show me your woman) I took my phone and showed him my girls pictures

Luu:Yhooooo yhooooo flames bro flames..he said that side hugging me

Luu:I didn't know you were into chubby girls.he said that with his eyebrow raised

Me:Hahah as you see nawe I couldn't resist

Luu:So what about Lelethu?

Me:Aarg man uyazi that her and I were just shagging and chilling so she will understand

Luu:but you were busy defending her acting like her man

Me:Maybe the blazing sex she used to give me made me so that..i say shrugging

Luu:And yena umamaka boy?she asks with a silly smirk

Me:yoo mfethu I can't be discussing her nawe we all know who you are "Casinova"

Luu:Bro come on kothethe

Me:Ok ke I won't give you so much details but she's way way too tight and that's how I want it and she can be uptight top I think after tonight she will loosen up

Luu:Haibo what's going on tonight?

Me:She's getting her drivers licence we will celebrate that and give it all to her 48min round baba

Luu:Haibo and here I was thinking we will go to club vernuce get drunk and fuck around as we use to

Me:Sorry am not available tonight

Luu:Ok man(he looks at the watch at his wrist)I have to go see you around
we bro hugged and he left

LELETHU

Am on my way to Bandz office I knock once and let my self in there he is topless lying on the couch facing the ceiling,I striped left with only my lingerie and cat walked to him

Me:Hey handsome.i say getting on top of him he pushes me on the side and what is that all about

Him:What do you want?

Me:Ow please Bands you know what I want.. I say going to sit on top of him he was at his office chair

now I sit my ass straight to his boner ohh his even turned on and that alone worked he just kissed me hungrily so and turned me and I balanced with the table man he didn't waste anytime he just fucked the living day lights off me gosh I forgot how he can turn into a beast after that 10min round I head him open his drawer ok he took a tissue to cover the condom and threw it in a dustbin and took a lub ok he's about to fuck me in the ass and he did i was screaming on top of my lungs luckily his office is proofed so we safe after that he left me breathless he went to clean himself at the bathroom I tried walking because hey it was burning downthere my both holes were breathing fire gosh when I got in he went out I did my business and back to his office he's not there and then..my phone beeped *R20000 received* hebana ok now he wants to play dirty well I can play dirtier nxxxxxx anyway let me go I will pass by the mall because I need some pampering

BANDILE

.

It's evening I have cooked, set the table, lit the candles and music is on softly so and there's a knock at the door my lady is here ok let's get dinning I open the door holy marry mother of J esus my lady is beautiful she's flames

Her:Its a bit chilly outside can I get in?

Me:J a sure sure..you look umm sexy. walking behind her and the ass..all out baba

Her:thank you baby you are not bad yourself.we laughed and now it clicks that I have betrayed her God am suck a sucker

Me:Mommy I think it's about time I buy you a car I mean that in her driver was busy checking on my woman's thighs no angekhe (never)

Her:Oh please(she rolls her eyes) ndiselambe mntu wam ndikuxelele (I am so hungry my love)

Me:Let me dish up for you my sugar and spice.i dish up for the both of us we had our dinner with light conversation,kisses and laughter here and there gosh am a happy man

would call a father because his own father left me pregnant at the village right after I told him that I was pregnant and it's his child. He told me to go to the nearest clinic and abort the little bastard that is growing inside of me because he's is not going to father it, he can't be seen in public with a low life girl like me he told me that I am ugly i will never be anything i will never succeed i am a witch just like my late mother i will end up being a drunkard and my child will be a prostitute or a junkie he slapped me so hard that I lost sight and fainted he never tried to help me i was told that he left me laying there at the street since then I never saw him. After a year or so I heard that he was getting married I didn't even care I told my self that I am going to play far from him and I don't want to ever see him again and I came here I saw him while I was still working at Foschini he was with his wife and I thank the counselling I got at church I didn't cry I just wanted him to see more of me and how grown and healthy my son is without him and I wanted to tell you but I didn't know how to say it maybe it was going to jeopardise the business relation y'all having so I

just kept quite

Me:Shit what..no no no that bastard ncncnc nanami
I didn't know ok and now that I know I will cut ties
with him or rather not I will teach him a lesson his
business is sinking am going to make it drown or
heeee nevermind baby am sorry ok I love you ok...i
gave her the tightest hug ever and I kissed her

Me:Nanami whenever you have a problem with
something or there's someone who is disturbing
your peace let me know ok..she nodded'just know
that mina nawe we are stuck we will never separate
if your love runs out don't worry we will use mine
ok..she just laughed and I smiled i missed
that'Ngiqinisile njalo'i slid my hand under her dress
shifted her thong a bit and played with her clit I
looked her deep in the eye

Me:Ngiyakuthanda maMdlane wami before she
could even answer me..

CHAPTER NINE

..

..

After we have eaten we went to chill by the fireplace
whistle drinking wine.

Me:Baby I need to tell you something

Her:Oh ok.s he sounded so uncomfortable

Me:Baby I have a bad past which I am not happy
about well I once had a girlfriend I loved her so so
much but when she got a scholarship to study
overseas she never came back to me let alone
communicating,so that ruined me baby I started
hoeing around because I was hurt,betrayed and
played that's how I felt so I didn't care about ones
heart but in all I was doing I would always play it
safe because I didn't want to impregnate someone
that I don't even see a future with and never wanted
to raise another man's child but I meet you baby
when you told me you got a son I was a bit
disappointed because my wish was to marry a
virgin but the love I had for couldn't let you go I
loved you still as I am still crazy about you and our
son.Sthandwa sami I love Baxolise like my own son
i am willing to give him the fatherly love because I
know how it feels to grow up without a father even

to us men it stings baby so don't get me wrong I love the both of you way way too much and am into illegal business too but I will always have you guys protected all the time I will protect the both of you with my life. So what I am trying to say is please do not leave me just try to bare with me as I am trying to be a good partner and a father this is all new to me but I will try baby just don't wake up one day and decide to leave me am just tired of all these secrets I want something real now a clean relationship with no secrets and lies muntu wami.. There's silence I think she's still digesting what I just said

Her: First of all I just want to say thank you for telling me that, for trusting me and for.. (sniffs I quickly take her into my arms) for loving me and my son when we less deserve it and thank you so much for making him happy the father figure is just too much baby.. I never thought he will one day have someone

would call a father because his own father left me pregnant at the village right after I told him that I

was pregnant and it's his child. He told me to go to the nearest clinic and abort the little bastard that is growing inside of me because he's not going to father it, he can't be seen in public with a low life girl like me he told me that I am ugly i will never be anything i will never succeed i am a witch just like my late mother i will end up being a drunkard and my child will be a prostitute or a junkie he slapped me so hard that I lost sight and fainted he never tried to help me i was told that he left me laying there at the street since then I never saw him. After a year or so I heard that he was getting married I didn't even care I told myself that I am going to play far from him and I don't want to ever see him again and I came here I saw him while I was still working at Foschini he was with his wife and I thank the counselling I got at church I didn't cry I just wanted him to see more of me and how grown and healthy my son is without him and I wanted to tell you but I didn't know how to say it maybe it was going to jeopardise the business relation y'all having so I just kept quite

Me:Shit what..no no no that bastard ncncnc nanami
I didn't know ok and now that I know I will cut ties
with him or rather not I will teach him a lesson his
business is sinking am going to make it drown or
heeee nevermind baby am sorry ok I love you ok...i
gave her the tightest hug ever and I kissed her

Me:Nanami whenever you have a problem with
something or there's someone who is disturbing
your peace let me know ok..she nodded'just know
that mina nawe we are stuck we will never separate
if your love runs out don't worry we will use mine
ok..she just laughed and I smiled i missed
that'Ngiqinisile njalo'i slid my hand under her dress
shifted her thong a bit and played with her clit I
looked her deep in the eye

Me:Ngiyakuthanda maMdlane wami before she
could even answer me..

I grabbed her thighs and open her legs I took the
lace thong she was wearing a head in between her
thighs and feasted on her juicy juice she was
mourning mess ok am doing it the right way when
she was about to reach cloud 9 I stopped and

looked her in the eye she was pissed lol women and orgasm,carried her to the table which was near the wall I shifted the vase that was on top of it and undressed her God thick momma,I lifted both her legs put them in my shoulders and I pinned her on the wall and now our faces were so close we were breathing the same air I looked her deep in the eyes as I was undressing I rubbed my dick opening her folds and entered her on just one force push she screamed and I did my job and and and.....

KHITHA

.

It's Tuesday I don't know what time it is what I know is that I am tired guys,Ndile always man handles me no I need to place a complain lol..honestly I am happy that I am with a man who's madly in love with even though I never dreamt I will ever be mnk life as I was trying to walk to the bathroom because my jar is burning..my phone rang and it's my man
Me:Hey..

Him:Sthandwa sami unjani us uvukile?

Me:Yes khona ndivukayo am limping to the bathroom because you man handled me wena..i say sulking and yena he's laughing

Him:Ngiyaxolis a nanami hawu I left my black card on the side drawer,the pin is the go get groceries and bring Lise over i want to spend the whole week with y'all please nanami..

Me:Ummm ok baby but I think I will also need a few personal things so can I use your black card on that too?

Him:Yeah sure baby you can buy the whole Fourways I don't care as long as it will make you happy am fine with it

Me:Ha.ana ke baby

Him:What baby you are a woman and everybody know y'all love shopping so do that and pamper my honey jar I miss it

Me:What!!!no awuzivanga

Him:(burst out a laughter)i love you.He

disconnected haibo yooo he got it all yesterday and
even in the morning asoze alok ndingabhubha
(never I would die)

I took a long bath

CHAPTER TEN

.

LELETHU

I am at the mall with Palesa and my 2 other friends
Ashley and Tina. We at Fabian checking on some
beautiful tops with my friends as we were busy
shopping

Palesa: Mhhh so chommie you went to his office
yesterday right did you confront him about what I
told you?

Me: No I didn't I just got distracted by his topless
him so we did what we usually do umas is obabili

Tina: But babe you shouldn't have let that get over
you, you should've ignored it and confront him

because he's going to belittle you sheim..aarg Tina is so negative guys yoo Palesa and I looked on each other and rolled our eyes

Me:Oh please its not like i didn't want to I missed that dark skinned dick..i say licking my lips..Tina shook her head disagreeing mxm am not going to entertain her

Ashley:So you are saying the pink one you were getting in Dubai can't be compared to the dark one you got yesterday...

Me:Gurl you've got no idea and now my bank balance is so exciting..i say squirming

Palesa:Gurl gurl gurl..she said point by the door and there are two ladies the other one is pushing a trolley with a cute baby boy,She's so beautiful but what about her,is it about the sneaker she's wearing the girls know how much we wanted to buy Givenchy sneakers and some L.V sling bags that cost over 80k and she has them the weave A grade babes

Me:What about her?I say before complimenting her

Tina:Gosh she's flames they are both flames look at that sneaker we always wish to have. We look at her with envy eyes but Palesa had this bored look and now

Palesa:And that lady y'all busy stanning is Bandiles baby mama

What the heck.....

I didn't say anything i just went where they were I slapped her she screamed and I gave her another one before I know it I was on the floor her friend kicked me and yena she was crying on her sons arms coward

HerF:What the fuck are you doing?Bitch what the fuck are you doing?

Me:Who are you wena do you have any idea who am I?and wena what are you doing with my man huh?I say poking her forehead?Bandile is my man only mine to have so stay away you fake ass queen

Son:Yeka umamam

Me:Or else what?

Son:Ndzomxelela utatam uba wena ubethe umama

Me:And then what hey wena tell your mama to show you your real father Bandile is not your father he's my man..i say poking his chest before I knew it the baby mama was on top of me beating the hell outta me I screamed for help my friends were taking videos while her friend was also kicking my butt hurts so bad but I will try fighting back but no this girl got weight I screamed and cried Security..Security..and my wig was nowhere to be found and my skirr pot hair was out crusty dusty for people to see I cried for not that I was in pain that girl can punch a bitch i cried for my wig gosh that's the most expensive wig I ever owned I ran to parking lot as people were taking videos

BANDILE

..

I was busy with work when Luu and Nathi bugged in without even knocking

Me:Manje why ninganokhi what if I was busy with

my woman?

Them to them:He doesn't know..they said what am I missing here they took their phones and scrolled they showed me a video of two slay queens fighting

Me:Manje yini ngaleyif....wait a minute is that Khitha and ow shit Lelethu holy shit am screwed

Them:Man you are in dog us enjeni sbali.they laughed

Me:How did Lelethu found? out I mean i haven't told her she hasn't saw me around with her who told her all of this? ow am defeated

Luu:Is that what you care about?man your woman was beaten by your side

Nathi:no you mean it the other way round dude Khitha can punch yes es man I feel for you she's going to fry you

CHAPTER ELEVEN

..

..

BANDILE

Immediately after what saw on Instagram I knocked off and on my way to the parking lot I got stares people were busy pointing on me on some 'yes it's the Bandile they were fighting for but that was the least of my worries I was more worried about My woman and son shit I drove out and went straight to my house it's good residing on these expensive suburbs there's peace even in traffic you gotta love Westcliff.i drove in the yard well she's back i can see the G63 she loves it..i can hear voices in the lounge am sure she's with the mysterious Bontle so I stood and listened

Bontle:Yoo Mngani may I be remind when I think of poking Xoxo shuuuu mfazi hayi ngeke abakuyeke.

Khitha:Oh please stop exaggerating things,did you see hiw her slaps made me scream gosh look at my cheek they are so red and swollen

Bontle:but they can't be compared on the punches you threw moGurl..so tell me what are you going to

do about all this?oh gosh I start sweating a bit

Her:I don't know fazi but Bandile must tell his hoes to stay away from me because dramar is what I do not need right now..ouch Mngani you are hurting me

Bontle:Awume nawe am trying to help you here..well aike nginguban kuma relationship wabantu

Khitha:I don't know nam but..i cleared my throat they looked at me

Me:Afternoon ladies..

Bontle:Hi and byee I was on my way out ummm well friend I will see you..she gave me an evil look yooo

Me:Ok travel safe it was nice seeing you..she faked a smile I turned to Khitha'baby I.. I.. am sorry am very sorry

Her:For what Bandile for what exactly?Oh ok She's even calling me by my full name

Me:For what went down at the mall baby am sorry Lelethu is my ex she's just mad that I moved on and

maybe she thought I want Her back because of what we...she was looking straight into my eyes why did i even mention that

Her:Yes continue..silence'what you can't speak now what a cat cought you tongue..thetha kaloku

Me:Baby it was a mistake i got tempted and I lost it She gave me a hard slap

Her:Bandile uthini uthini kum(what are you saying to me)

Me:Baby am sorry I didn't know she will cause so much dramar because of the money I gave her..

Her:You even gave her money but what did i expect it's typical of you rich ass fuckboys you think money fixes everything and I've seen you doing that Bandile not that am ungreatful but no to you everything is about money you can't apologize properly even when you have messed up all you do is buy some expensive things to shush me up but Bandile I need a real talk and now you gave her money because you fucked her maybe that was your arrangement with her but that does not change

the fact that you cheated Bandile Biyela you cheated on me and you came back and lied on my face you lied a million times to me and you fucked me still..wait did you use protection?infact don't answer me you such an ass she threw her heels on me I ducked'Why are you ducking them huh I want to beat you and you ducking rhaaaa amadoda BAXOLISE!!BAXOLISE!!Heee wena mas ambe

Me:No you not leaving baby you not..i say getting close to her but she took the shopping bags and threw them on my face I swear something got on my eye I hear the door shutting ow my she's leaving when I was reaching for the door I hear the her driving out shit I just sat down on the floor

Xoxo:Daddy wam..i looked up it's my son he had he's sleepy eyes am sure she was sleeping

Me:Hey boy.he looks at me

Him:URight daddy wam?

Me:Yes I am uDaddy uphethwe ikhanda

Him:Uxolo va xelela umamam akuphe piyisi (am sorry tell my mother to give you pills)

Me:Umamakho went out with her friend s he will come back later ok boy

..he nodded I got up went up stairs as he was following me Lord have mercy on me

BONTLE

..

I was at my apartment with my 3 munchkins yes I am a mother of 3 2 girls and a boy we were watching cartoons and there was a knock at the door ok who's that I want there and opened oh it's my friend her eyes puffy you could tell that she was crying..

I just hugged her and led her to my guest room so she can be alone but what do men want from us huh

.

It's morning I woke up prepared for my munchkins so they can go to school their transport came and they went off,as for me I called in sick at work my

friend needs me I went to where she was sleeping.i
knocked once and let my self in

Me:GoodMorning love I bought you something to
eat..i say placing the tray on the drawer as she was
sitting up straight

Her:Morning friend well thanks for breakfast but
you didn't have to.

Me:What no girl I won't let you starve because of a
man what?! no not on my watch..now eat

Her:Let me go rinse my mouth...she disappeared to
the bathroom and came back in a few minutes

Me:Yoo I was on my way to fetch you in there.she
faintly laughs ncooa

Her:Ow please and friend can you please do me a
favour?

Me:J a shoot..

Her:Can you please go to Bandiles place and fetch
xoxo for me,you can use his car on your way there
and uber when you guys come back i need to
prepare for his trip they are departing for Durban

this afternoon

Me:Ok babes as you wish let me go now so we can pack for the prince..i kissed her cheek..'Friend you will be ok uyezwa she nodded I hugged her and left for Bandiles house within 40 min I was there parked the car outside his garage and I went in when I got there Bandile was at the launge lying on the floor with lots of whisky bottles next to him I shook him he stare at me for a good 3min

Him:You must be Bontle..arrg morning breath he's stil tipsy too

Me:Yes and I am here to fetch xoxo her momma sent me and your car is parked outside near your garage

Him:Ow but I thought I will be spending sometime with him now

Me:Sometime while you smell like they have dipped you into pool full of whisky come on man xoxo is a child and you know how these little things can sense and we have to prepare for his trip he's leaving for Durban this afternoon and besides you

need sometime alone. So show me where he is so I can go get him

CHAPTER TWELVE

..

..

KHITHA

It's Friday just two days after my son left for Durban and it's like a whole year I so miss him..and Bandile I have been ignoring him i don't want to talk to him not now am not ready to fall for his lies again

Bontle:Mngani you know those two dresses suit you very well but am suggesting the first one that one is too revealing..arrg roll eyes

Me:Ndifuna yona le i'too revealing'(I want) i wore a cocktail dress which was a centimeter and it was opened at the back from shoulders to waist we were going to SumoNight Club just loosen up it's Friday anyway and Entle's kids are at their father for a weekend so ja we safe..

Entle:Well aike moGurl if you say so asambe (let's go) when we arrived at Sumo it wasn't that packed so we chose our spot ordered some alcohol and downed

Me:Yoo Mngani ndiyanxila ngoku and ke phela kwento endiyifunayo leyo khendibe free (Friend am getting drunk now and that's what I need just to free my spirit)

Entle:Mhm mngane ngiyakuzwa me but angikuzwa mina am busy checking out on the hotties by the VVIP section yoo hayi potentials I tell you..we drunk laughed

Me:Mhm look at that yellow one yhuu mngani hayi ngekhe Lord save me now your son is extraaaaaa.

Her:Extraa what sis you got a man so please let us single people get our chance hawu my kids would love to have an uncle or better yet a step father

Me:Don't you dare ruin my mood wena actually let me go to the dance floor I can't disappoint Kabza the small no..i went to the dance floor alone because Entle can't move a finger and mina queen

yomdants o(dance) as I was dancing my ass out
twerking to some yanos the guy who I was flirting
with came to me

Guy:Ow hey beautiful..mmhh

Me:Hey handsome..i say biting my lower lip you
don't dare judge me lomuntu iCream nje

Guy:Can we go to where you we seating I would like
to spend sometime with you..we went to where I
was seating and Entle was also with a man ok
ok..we settled we first exchanged contacts and he
bought some

more booze Champagne to be exact abo House of
Bonang..izinto sbali

Him:Can I ask?Is it your first time here?Haibo wenja
uyibuza njan ntwenjalo or am I overdoing this shit
so I decided to be honest to a stranger just for once

Me:Ow ja it is why?

Him:Ok np don't get me wrong am kinda used to the
ladies that come here so I can tell when I got a new
customer...new customer yanton ngok

Me:new customer?Are you the owner?

Him:Lol yes

Me:Really and yet you are busy dancing on the same dance floor as your customers?really

Him:(laughs oh God I melted) yes why not?

Me:You should have your own dance floor I mean you own this place

Him:No i have to interact with my customers 'sometimes' and if I was on the dance floor bengis zobubonanini lobuhle bakho huh he said that kissing me and I kissed him back he brushed my exposed thick thighs and let a light moan somebody cleared a throat

Entle:Gurl we need to go..arrg she's such a party pooper

Me:Why we still enjoying moss and it's still early khohlale phantsi(sit down)

Her:No can't you see that you are wasted and drunk kissing a stranger you dont even know this person

Me:Well FYI I know him and I would really

appreciate it if you could leave me alone I will get you at the house

Her:Tough luck babes am not leaving you..she said dragging me gee what's wrong with her

Me:Mr owner can you please call your bouncers for her I mean she wants to leave and I don't I still want to get drunk sis

Guy:No y'all can leave you we have each others contacts I will call you don't worry ok love..he said that kissing me we hugged and Entle was busy dragging me like a patient who ran out in a Psychiatric hospital smh

On our way out I was busy singing yheeling and dancing just to piss her off Aarg how can she ruin our night just like that

Entle:Am never ever coming with you at this club infact am never getting you drunk yeses uyi piece job

Me:And wena you are a party pooper am never coming with you eClubin

So we were now outside arguing

We got home by 02:am and now am sure people are still dancing, drinking and enjoying but there's nothing I can do Entle locked me in her bedroom.

..

I woke up at 12 gosh I have a banging headache yooo kanti what went down yesterday and my body is so exhausted I need to take a long ass bath because I need it and treat my hang over

..

It's been two weeks weeks and I haven't met with Ndile I miss him so bad but I just want him to beg me as he has been doing so ja we getting somewhere lol and Thabo (club owner) we went to a couple of dates and he has been spoiling me with gifts and money I hate to love this when am I going to study so I can atleast say I've got a back up plan because shopping all day ain't good but anyway it's

enjoyable and now am on my way to Fourways to meet with Thabo we said we will meet at Foodchain and there he is waiting for me he's so handsome guys y'all could swear he has a boyfriend i went to him hugged him we settled and ordered

..

BANDILE

I am at my crib chilling by the pool when I got an e-mail from Mpho he's one of my best trusted IT guys so he has been checking khithas moves so apparently she's been going out with this loser and shes with him as we speak..is she doing this to get back at me or she's in love with him ai we will find out soon let me call her she picks up after fourth if not fifth ring

Her:Hi..

Me:S thandwa sam how are you?

Her:am good and you?

Me:not so good I miss you nana and xoxo has been

sleeping since morning I don't know why can you come and check up on him tu? I lie xoxo is at Nathis place visiting his friend

Her:What and you are telling me now?you know what am coming..drops the call

Me:hahaha Gotcha..went to the house to take a shower in less than 15min she's here ow wow she didn't even knock she got in went straight to xoxo's bedroom I guess and came into mine I was busy combing my fade and I wasn't wearing anything i just wrapped a towel

Me:Oh hey you looking beautiful.

she was wearing a leather mini skirt and those women things looking like bras or whatever but she was sexy I missed her a lot and I noticed that she's concentrating on my V-line ok we getting somewhere I got closer to her and whispered'dont worry you will get me'

Her:Where..where..she scratched her neck from the back

Me:Where's what baby?..i hugged her from behind

and kisses her neck her she started breathing a bit faster

Me:mhhh baby?..i kissed her neck a couple of time until she turned and we kissed,I undressed her and carefully placed her on top of my bed when she was butt naked I took off the towel and when I got on top of her she turned me over and she gave me a head a mind blowing one when I was about to cum she stopped hand squatted on top of my dick and rode the fuck outta me I was groaning and swearing how can she be so good she probably knows her thing after we have both cum she collapsed on top of me I let her relax for a minute and turned her so I could hit from behind I fucked her so so hard until she started asking for forgiveness that the sun is hot outside trust Ntshangase to drive a woman crazy we head so many steamy ass rounds until we fell asleep on each other's arms but when I got up she was nowhere to be found like really what game is this woman playing I thought she forgave me no man no..i still need more of her and woke up went down stairs oh she even cooked for me how long

Him:I have been busy man..you know family things..he said concentrating on his laptop

Me:ok then I guess I came at the wrong time too but I have asked my lawyer to make a contract so I will leave it here and I will be waiting for your call..

Him: I will definitely check it up Mr Lokhwe and get back at you am sorry you have less of my attention now am busy with something see you next time..i walk my self out this man is full of himself and I also figured that he's a bit ignorant so he won't even notice that is a fake contract containing right information for my benefit though I drove back to the office

..

Lukhanyo

.

My squad and I are at Booth night club having the time of our lives like we used to,I can see Bands is not even here he's deep in thoughts

Me:Bands man what's going on?

Tumelo:J a man I have been thinking of asking that too,you are not yourself today sup?

Bands:Eish man it's nothing am just thinking about my businesses..he says sipping on his whisky

Me:You mean Nomkhitha holdings bro?they all laughed

Him:I hate you bro(smiles and shake his head) can you imagine she's been ignoring me for 3/4weeks isn't that a month no bro I can't take it now

Me:Let's go to Sumo's and get Cameroon bro vele kunyiwe..we laughed Cameroon is Tikanya his usual stripper she's from Cameroon that's why we call her like that and she's like a doll bro and only billioners have her

Him:Got my own xhosa woman thank you very much can't get excited over a coochie that's get many different chocks a day so please..

Us:Oooooo says who

Him:Says the terminator..he says clearing his cigar

Me:Man this lady got you wrapped in her finger

she's your master

Him:Isn't that a good thing Nathi,Mpho and Sbu? he says looking at these married men

Bachelors:Don't you dare y'all ruin our night save the lecture for next time..

Nathi:Its a good thing Bands,when are you getting married again?

Him:Next year March Njayam..he says with lot of pride

Us:the fuck..and we only hearing that now man have you proposed?

Philani:Nini na iqunjelwe lekaka?(when coz his woman is still mad at him)

Him:I will she can marry me in her mood I don't care but what I know is am getting married next year,,so be ready y'all

Us:we need some more whisky and hoes and you are paying

Him:I can pay for drinks but not hoes bafethu i have learnt my lesson so thank you very much..He

bought more drinks we drank conversation lit it's
good to be with your niggas

..

BANDILE

Am at Khitha's door step she said she's coming so I
am standing outside and my hands tucked into my
pockets am tipsy too is this another punishment
hayi kodwa nkosi she opens up it's 02:am and it
looks like she's been up since ok let me get in

Me:Earliest Morning my love..i say hugging her by
force

Her:let me go Ndile..she smiles and quickly hides it
oks alayo I saw it

Me:Baby awusho when will you stop all of this I
miss you nanami and it hurts so bad..she looks at
me and says...nothing

Also Me:Ok ke dish up for me uphekeni am so
hungry yeses madoda..i say opening his pots they
are all clean no this isn't happening am dying here

Her: Sit down I will dish up for you

Me: Awuzwe ke wena am marrying you strue uzobona..she rolls her eyes she does that a lot she dish up for me I indulge and ask for more and I eat till I was full

Me: Nanake can I please sleep in your bed next to you please.. I made puppy face and eyes arrg this alcohol is also doing the most she doesn't say anything i blink 3 times she takes my hand and led me to her bedroom I was walking behind her and the ass whuuuu fat and in shape I like i like

Me: Can I take a shower first

Her: why are you asking do you want me to join you?

Me: Yes baby

Her: Next time I need my beauty sleep

Me: yooo...i dragged my lazy self to the bathroom took a 15min shower as usual I just dried my self and went straight to bed I can't be lotioning with her things I can't smell honey,berries and vanilla angeke ngiyindoda mina..when I got in bed she was

sleeping or maybe faking it I just got undercovers and closed my eyes after a couple of minutes she turned to me now it's my time to fake my sleep I can feel her eyes burning in my skin but I won't give in and open my eyes she moves a bit what is she doing now..she layed on my chest and got his other leg between mines as it kisses my dick while settling it she did that on purpose.i slightly opened my eyes when she looked up I quickly close them

Her:Kholale (sleep)

Me:I was trying to until you disturbed my peace

Her:Your peace?

Me:J a my peace

Her:'Your peace' endlin kabani

Me:ok our peace ke..we laughed'but nanake i miss you moes mina

Her:I've been missing you too baby

Me:but you were busy ignoring me and that was driving me nuts

Her:You are a man you were suppose to follow me

around and beg me...hawu la Gender

Me:But I did miss or it wasn't enough nanake?

Her:No It wasn't

Me:Ok am sorry I will try harder next time

Her:So there will be next time..ooops

Me:No there won't be my love am sorry and I have learnt my lesson I swear the won't be but if it happens ibakhona it won't be something like this

Her:Ok my love your sins are all forgiven..

Me:What are you serious?

Her:No am joking..roll her eyes ofcourse I am serious

Me:Ok thank you so much muntu wami
Ngiyakuthanda yezwana..i say kissing her forehead

Her:Just like that nje

Me:How do you mean baby..tell your daddy what you want

Her:I want this...she says brushing my dick pecks of

sleeping naked

Me:Are you sure?

Her:Yes and I want it now

Me:Say no more..

We made love and slept on each other arms

..

THABO

(At the shisa nyama)

Me:Man I figured that you and I got the same enemy that we want to destroy so I thought

I thought we could work on this together..i say sipping on my beer

Menzi:So if we finally do what's in for you all I want is his millions to save my company so what about you?

Me:I just want to see him at his lowest he's always on top of the game besides I like his woman too so I might take her and make her my second wife

Menzi:(laughs) every one on his circle is praising his woman what's all about her?

Me:Man that woman is flames and she's so humble I like that too about her...anyways we are not here to discuss that you said you want money so what is your start?

Menzi:Man I figured that he's a ignorant billionaire so I asked my lawyer to draw up a fake contract containing right information actually it's not fake fake but it's two things in one,so when he signs he will be signing a 3milli to me and getting nothing in return..

Me:You look so relaxed man do you know who we are dealing with?let me put it this way besides his formalities do you personally know him?he shakes his head

Me:Let me tell you so you can be extra careful if you were..Bandile is one of the leading drug lord and

gangster of Jozini all his businesses are funded by him so basically he's cleaning the dirty money he's getting from drugs I heard that he is also working with Russians and Colombians do you know how many drug dealers are striving for that..he looks amazed rather shocked I continue.' he's also brutal too and wins every case rumour has it that after he spend 7years in prison he became friends with the judges and the advocates in this country because of the money he has talking about power his other name is Terminator have you ever heard about that name before?

Menzi:What?!! Man are you serious I've always heard people talking about the 'Terminator' I didn't know it was him

Me:You are You thinking of withdrawing?

Menzi:No there's no turning back I've got plans for this money I think I will take my chances

Me:That's what I thought too we have to bring this man down but we must be careful too

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

..

MENZI

..

I was at my place sitting in the lounge drinking my favourite whisky when thinking hard about what Thabo said to me and to be quite honest am shook but I have to continue with the plan when I was deep in thoughts I got disturb by beeping sound it's the delivery guy I have been getting evacuation letters I can't even afford this house now I really have to go ahead with this plan even though it is going to put my family and I in danger but a man gotta make a plan for his family...

..

LELETHU

..

I was at my apartment with my friends busy discussing about the party Nathi will be hosting next week Friday and I want to be flames Bandz need to see what he's missing. I want him to

remember all the good days we used to spend together at parties like these

Palesa:What are you busy planning you've been looking at the ceiling since forever..so she noticed

Me:I am thinking about the party...we all screamed'Biyches what's wrong with y'all?

Ashley:And we have to be flames those richest fuck boys gotta see us we need to get laid and get money

Me:Yasss I want to wear that beige cocktail dress its Bandz favourite

Palesa:Bitch!!! you need to wear it phela iyakudlala tuh (it suits you)

Tina:That man got a baby mama he's crazy about us:Whoooooaaa bitch!!!we shouted

Me:why do you have to be that negative? do you want to befriend her?I ask looking at her

Tina:No friend this is all exhausting,forget about him and move on or else you are going to get hurt and loose yourself in this whole thing

Palesa:Can you be positive for once please?

Ashley:forget about Tina she's dickpressed this one,go get your man ngwaneso

Tina:Ok fine (sips on her wine) Mrs Lokhwe not to be rude but ndicela lampahla mntase(can I have that parcel sibling) I need to drip on that Friday Luu has to notice me..

Me:Yoooo are you still crushing on him?

Tina:Yes I love that man you guys have to understand that

Ashley:Girl I will help you choose a beautiful dress that ass need to be seen babes

Me:This one need to stop acting like a goodie,those men are into freaky women take it from me I know that squad

Ashley:And yet bakus haye ngestina

Me:oh please that is my man sweetie

Tina:Mamu Lokhwe kaloku mntase ndincede

Palesa:Ok bbes I will send it now via e-wallet..

Tina:Enkosi mhamha..so when are we going to shopping bo gurl

Them:Wednesday babes

Yeah we continue chit-chatting and sipping on wines

..

LUKHANYO

..

Me:Bandz man you called me..i say settling he was waiting for me at one of his clubs

Him:Man you are an advocate I need you to draw up a contract for me

Me:Contract what's going on mfethu?

Him:Menzi happened bro..he gave me a fake contract actually it's not the contract state that I have to sign 3 million to him and I will get nothing in return

Me:What did you just say bafo?Forget I asked so he thought you won't see it tht man is ungrateful no

he's greedy

Him: Tell me about and now I want to clean him out

Me: Ok what's the plan?

Him: The contract you are going to draw must be like it was from him signing that whole company to me..he said sipping on his whisky ok he's angry now

Me: The whole of it mfethu?

Him: Yes why not?

Me: That man has a family bro at least half of it ke

Him: No I want it all if he want a job am going to hire him

Me: say what at his own company?

Him: it won't be his nomore so I need that contract at the end of this month I want to start new year owning that company

Me: So how are you going to convince him into signing the form?

Him: Who am I?

Me:Thee Terminator

Him:Akubenjalo ke

Yoo remind me when I think of thinking to double cross Bandile he's a psycho this one I feel sorry for Menzi

Your Admin is busy with assignments

Love and Light to the likers and more to the commenters

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

..

BANDILE

..

It's Wednesday I took a day off am on my way to see my son and his mama I missed them it's been a while..I got there and parked my car and went inside and I leaned on the door way and watch my woman doing the things on the stove and she turned am

sure she felt my presence she flashed a smile am happy I made my way to her I hugged her and we kissed

Me:Hey mama.i peck her lips once more and her forehead and squeezed her

Her:Hey daddy you are squashing my poor bones..i let go of her

Me:I missed you nje..i pouted she pecked my lips a couple of times

Her:I missed you too.she went back to what she was doing

Me:Where's my son? I see you are busy

Her:He's around let me go and check up on him he's been silent I wonder what is he doing..she disappears to the corridor and i went to settle at the lounge and scroll to the channels in less than a min I hear my son crying what Is it now I went and check on them his mama was whipping his ass

me:Baby no what's going on?I say separating her from him

Her:Look around my brand new FENTY make-up all in the sink my 32inch meluvian is in pieces what do we call this Baxolise is silly he deserves more..she said walking to us I blocked her way

Me:Nanami please forgive him I am going to replace them you have beat him enough

Her:No he needs more he's going to get used on messing up my things or someone else's Usile lo ndizomnyisa mna..she stormed out I comforted my crying son

Me:Why did you mess your mothers things boy..

Him:No tatam mna bendizidlalela (dad I was just playing) he said whistle hic cupping

Me:But those were new though

Him:Kodwa tata umama unenwele uzozithini eziya and ngamadaka moss angaya (but dad mom has her own hair what is she going to do with the other one and that was just mud)I wanted to laugh but I contained it

Me:But uyazisebenzis a nje so promise me you

won't mess with your mothers things again if you want more toys just say it I will buy them for you ok boy he nodded'

Me:I love you yezwa.

Him:Nam I lavu..i smiled babies though we went to the kitchen and my woman was busy preparing the dinning table

Me:He says he's sorry my love

Her:he must say that himself.i looked at him

Him:I am sorry mama sondiphinde uyeva.(I won't do it again you hear)They hugged and we ate in peace we had some family talks and went to sleep..

(At the Bedroom)

..

Me:Baby did i tell you that we have a party to attend this weekend?

Her:No you didn't I don't remember

Me:I am sorry then but weekend we are going to Booth club my nigga Luu is hosting a year end and

the theme is Black

Her:Ok I think I have something to wear the

Me:You do?

Her:Yes why?

Me:I bought you something nice when I was at
Nelson Mandela square I hope you will love it...
squealing

Her:Thank you so much baby and when are you
going to replace my hair and make-up I have to be
flames kaloku

Him:I will give you my black card and buy them
yourself

Her:Ok..she says getting on top of me and shit went
down

..

MENZI

..

Bandile called me on Monday saying we have to
meet next week friday i don't know how I have to

feel about this I just hope we reach an agreement that will benefit the both of us I just need to save my company

and on the other hand my wife want 15k to pay someone and now I have nothing left in my name

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

..

PALESA

..

It's finally Saturday night my girls and I are preparing for the party even though the changed the theme but am slaying still but am kind of jealous of Tina she got a bigger ass her dress hugs it and her curves just fine but ke nami ngimuhle xeim we did ama touch ups

Me:Yoo gurls we lit we flames..i say and we hyped

Tina:J onga siRelevant chommie I can't wait to get drunk and have a liver ndiplite la Lukhanyo..we burst into a laughter

Ashley:Moghele when we get the oseke was enya nako go straight to the bar

Tina:Lonto unyanisile that is a very bright idea uClever wena...

Palesa:The ride is here let's go girls I don't want my husband to shout at me for nothing in the morning phela I sneaked out

Tina:Sneaked out?! Ain't you sleeping on the same bed ?

Palesa:He's always busy with work sometimes he sleeps at the study so..ja

Me:Forget your sorrows y'all asambeni can't wait to see my man...

Tina:Sena worry ngawe bonanje..(I am worried about you)

Me:Leave me alone

We got into our ride and went off

KHITHA

..

It was Saturday night yes we preparing for the party yasss siOn,my son is with Entle so am sorted..actually I was the one who's still in front of the mirror because my man is done mna am still doing my fashion show

Him:You will tell me when you are done nanami.he said throwing himself in the couch and relaxing on it

Me:Why do you sound bored kngk?

Him:Baby you are so beautiful you are even beyond that but I just can't get the reason why you are still in front of that mirror I have been waiting for you for a good 30 minutes

Me:You should've told me that earlier am sure ngesise partini ngoku?

Him:So all this wait was for that?

Me:Secace..i say taking my fur putting it over my shoulders I was wearing a black leather dress it was short and man was busy complaining that it's

revealing his assets but he's the one who bought it though it was so beautiful guys it was open at the back and had some criss crossing strings

Making it looks more sexier I took my D.G sling bag and my fur as we went out he was walking behind me so I got a chance to cat walk, swing my hips left to right and shake my ass just to charm my man

Him:Awuu madoda aboNtshangase abakhulu baze bangigidela boh..he said that and start singing Ngagonywa by Blaq diamond Aarg my man..we got to the car before he could open the door he pinned me on it and dry humped me and I guess he felt that i wasn't wearing any undergarments it was just that dress and that alone drove him crazy I was moaning and wet

Me:Ndile stop it we are late..

Him:And it's your fault..why unje mami huh,can we cancel this party thing and stay indoors just me and you..he pinned me and dry humped me again'Huh baby?

Me:No we can't mntu wam we already confirmed

that we are coming so we can't just stay asambe..

Him:Fine ke let's have a quickie..is he even serious 'Baby please it I will be quick 2minutes noodles baby cha cha cha ngiqedile

Me:2 minutes?who?wena?Lol nice try baby nice try asambe I have being late..he looked at me and looked at his boner he made puppy eyes but that didn't work not today I shook my head and he got in the car defeated we drove off..when we got there it was parked already so we got out of the car I fixed my A grade meluvian which was screaming 'I am expensive' Bandile helped me walk to the red carpet and when we got in am eyes were on us and yes it's time to put my walk in action I have been practicing 13inch heels ain't no joke y'all the stares we got and Ndiles hand was on my ass he was busy brushing and slightly squeezing it mnk drama..And I can see how Lelethu and other girls were pissed and my confidence shooted higher they got to know this is my man kaloku we went to sit down at vvip section and we were served the niggas were busy greeting each other whistle us the girlfriends and wives were

giving each other fake smiles and hug y'all should see Nathis wife she's rude and cold though her husband is kind and welcoming or

CONTINUATION

..

We were drinking the wines with the ladies at the vip couches while our men were drinking shots at the bar and smoking cigar it was after the speeches that the squad did they were actually celebrating their year successes I was a bit tipsy though an I wanted to keep it like that because Ndile is wasted so he can't drive so the ladies were busy throwing in some shades on each other especially me they were busy telling me to enjoy it while it last because every girl knows Bandz as they call him is a man Casnova I was so pissed I asked to be excused because I will end up slapping a hoe I went to the bathroom I did my business and when I was busy fixing my face and hair a lady approached me she was so beautiful with her black short jumpsuit

Lady:Hi you must be Bandz new lady

Me:Ow hey sis yeah I am..i say concentrating on what i was doing

Lady:I wonder how does he keep up with a lady like you

Me:Why is that?I turned to look at her

Lady:You look so uptight and a bit serious you are definitely not his type Bandz is into freaky women sweetie..she says before heading out mnk i am going to ignore all this dramar yazi when I was done I went out and the guys were seated on the corner couch and there were ladies around them Lelethu was amongst them she was busy brushing Ndiles broad arms and flirting him so I decided to go and join them i heard them talking

Him:Lethu we spoke about this so please just forget about what we had and move on I don't want to sound like a rude person but we never dated we were just fucking so please be a lady and accept rejection am tired of explaining my self to you

Her:But Bandz what we had was real you said let's

try things out no am not letting you go just like that you misled me..ok that's enough I walked to where they were and sat on my man's lap he kissed my forehead and I rested my head in his shoulders

Her:Can't you see that we are busy talking about something serious wena?

Me:Did you hear me intruding on whatever..

on whatever you guys were saying?she didn't say anything

Me:Continue with whatever you guys were talking about

Him:No baby Lelethu was leaving right Lethu?We kissed and she just stormed out..so now I was with the gents they were talking about ways to grow their business overseas even though I could see that they are hiding something from me because Mpho said something about shipping a cargo nextweek and they all shush him and looked at me mnk but it was good than with those ladies then Philanis girlfriend came with my fur she's the only one who seem okay and we get along

Girl:Yooo you should've called me bruh those ladies are fighting now imagine..she said sitting on her mans lap who was sitted next to Ndile

Me:Thank you I was feeling a bit chilly,I saw that coming those ladies and dramar are they always like that?

Girl:I don't know it was my first time hanging wit them too..arg they got issues we continued with our convo and drinking from our men's alcohol and they played 'Hot girl summer by Megan Thee stallion ft Nicki Minaj' we went to the dance floor and did the thing and twerked I saw Thabo I went to greet him

Me:Hey Tman I didn't know you were here

Him:Lets go to the balcony it's noisy and crowded here I can't hear you i went and took my fur we went to the balcony

NARRATED

..

Bandile saw her woman walking out with the other

man when they disappeared to the balcony he followed them and when he got there they were facing west looking at the amazing joburg city talking he went to stand inbetween them and khitha was a bit shook

Ndile:Awuu Thabo nguwe lo mfethu..you could sense from his voice that he's pissed whistle Thabo is confused rather shaken he didn't know that Bandile knows him

Thabo:Yeah sure man listen I have to go back inside it was nice seeing you

Ndile:Sure greet your wife for me ok

Khitha didn't know that Thabo has a wife she looked disappointed

Ndile:So he didn't mention that to you

Khitha:NO well yeah I knew either way he's my friend

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

..

Ndile: You know I hate being disrespected more especially in front of the guys why did you just walk out with a man in front of me huh?

Khitha: Baby he wanted to ask something but I could hear him so we decided to come here

Ndile: Mxm..he tried walking away but khitha blocked his way

Ndile: And what are you doing?

Khitha: (she took off her fur and put it on the table and her sling bag) baby do you still want a quickie? she said brushing her thighs trying to seduce her man

Ndile: Nomkhitha I need to go back to..to he couldn't even finish what he was saying because she was already on her knees undressing him when she was done Bandile's eyes were so small full of lust she gave him a good head and then ended up making out at the balcony

..

Palesa and Lelethu were on their way to the same

balcony to take pictures and snaps for Instagram when they got there it was tense Lelethu couldn't stand seeing that sight she went inside whistle Palesa decided to take out her phone she wanted something to get money so by blackmailing them with the video she's about to take is going to up her budget so she thinks she found good space so they will not see her she took a video of them when they were changing positions she saw a glimpse of Bandiles manhood and gasped soon her lace thong was drenched she quickly went back inside To where Ashley was sitted

Ashley:What is it you look like you've seen a ghost?

Palesa:Heee some girls are so brave bro I would die intwe ngaka

Ashely:Kent what are you talking about?

Palesa:Let me show you..she went to her phones gallery to look for the video but it was not there and she remembered she forgot to press record she cursed under herbreath when she was thinking of going back she saw khitha making her way to the

bathroom and Ndile to his squad ow boy hard luck
on her she's even turned on

..

I will continue later on my battery is low eskom took
what belongs to him

but you have to comment

TINA

..

I was getting drunk now but whatever happens am
not forgetting my mission I have to get to that man
and when I was thinking of approaching him his
phone rang and he went out to the balcony making
it easier for me I pulled up my dress a little I want it
to show my butt cheeks when I walk and i made my
way to him when I got there he was still on the
phone am sure it's business he's talking about
clients and court when he was done he looked at
me some kind of a way Xhosa men and pride
especially when they know that they are
intimidating

Him:Hi do I know you? that's cold

me:No I don't think so but I do know you?

Him:Ok so you came to introduce yourself?

Me:More than that..well I saw an advertisement on gumtree staying that your company is in need of a secretary so I thought I should ask you the owner if yinyani na because you know how internet operate nowadays so if you don't mind mister?I say trying to challenge him

Him:Yes it is true look let me give you my number so if you are serious Monday morning I would like to interview you and see what vacant can suite you

Me:Thank you so much and by approaching you says alot about my seriousness have a lovely night Mr L..i say walking away slowly making sure he notices what I want him to see I feel his hands grabbing my arm I looked back and we looked at each other for a couple of minutes and he tried kissing me I blocked him and freed my hand on him as I walked away I felt his eyes burning into my skin that's more I like it..when i got inside my girls were

nowhere to be found at least I've the car keys so I will just drive myself home and to my supprises Mrs Lokhwe was busy kissing with one of Bandiles friends what a wow Ashley am sure she's busy screaming her lungs out somewhere at the storeroom because she has a thing with bouncers that one and Lethu went out with those old rich hags she likes expensive shit but she doesn't want to work she rather open her legs for it so I decided to drive home and prepare

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

..

TINA

It's Monday already am preparing for the interview and boy am a bit shaken when I confronted the guy about the offer I was drunk and now am sober as a judge mnk and speaking of being drunk I haven't met with the girls since Saturday morning I will be seeing them later at Morning Glen mall for lunch when I was done I drove my BMW 1series girl need an upgrade I did well by leaving the model agencies

because you have to open your legs for better photoshoots offers so no I couldn't do that. When I got to the building I went straight to the Reception

Me:Hi Ms how are you?

Her:Morning how can I help you?..ok

Me:I came to see advocate Luu

Her:You mean Mr Ngcolosi?

Me:If he's the owner of this place I mean him?

Her:How are you related to him?do you have an appointment?

Me:What's with the 21 questions are you a journalist?J onga sisi andonqeni umkhangela le building yonke<look sis don't mind searching for him in this whole building>khona<besides> is it part of your job description to ask me so many unreasonable questions so please direct me to his office..i say as she was busy rolling her eyes girls been giving me attitude a bad one

Her:Floor 8.office no.4 on your left

Me:Thank you..i went to the elevator pressed no.8

and went straight where I was directed I knocked and he let me in he was looking kind of busy but hey he's the one who said I must come anyway

Me:Good morning Mr Ngcolosi I came for my interview

Him:Good morning to you too Ms well I am busy now but you can leave your c.v I will ask my p.a to look up on it and wait for my call

Me:wait for your call?you said i must come for an interview not bring my c.v am not ordering or being disrespectful but I really need a job plus I don't even trust your p.a after the bad services I got from your receptionist..he looked at me and finally he asked me a few questions

Him:Ok I can see you are good for business especially the Attorney space that's available so yes you got the job and please

CONTINUATION

..

be here on Wednesday we have a serious case to

discuss..i was so happy i went to hug him

Me:Thank you so much you don't know how you have helped me

Him:Bendingena choice kaloku <I didn't have a choice anyway>

Lol we hugged once and I went out to meet my friends but on my way out I met Bandz he greeted me he is not a bad person sheim I hardly believe all the things are said about him he's kind.i drove to M.G mall and met with the girls at ocean basket we hugged and orderd our meals

Me:Since Saturday nanyamalala <vanished>kwi thin air mntkbw<child of God>

Them:Osiyeka thina <Leave us alone>

Me:Ok and when trouble comes I will leave y'all asses alone still anyway girl got a job..they screamed

Palesa:That's a good thing congra..even a child can sense the coldness

Ashley:Finally am so happy for you..thats fake

Lethu:A job where?..witch

Me:At Luu's law firm..i say sipping on my juice

Them:what?! as his Personal assistant..they said grinding on their chairs hoes

Me:As an attorney bo babes levels

Them:we shall see..

KHITHA

..

It's Friday my son and I are leaving for Eastern Cape to visit my aunt you know us black people when it's festive season we want to see ourselves with our families catching up any enjoying so I can't wait to see her plus it has been a long time I can't even reach her on the phone am sure she lost it or sold it because of his drinks mnk i pray to get that house on a good state y'all know how tiring it is,traveling long hours we will be traveling with Greyhound I bought the tickets and Ndile was asking me if we will cope or must he book a flight for us but I said

no he's so worried about us as if we going else where though we are going home,we were at Midrand stations waiting for our bus

Ndile:Baby I will miss you guys when are y'all coming back again don't tell me in January please

Ne:But baby we have spoken about this nje it's only 3 weeks

Him:You saying only that's way too long nanami

So I forgot to tell you that Tina studied law but due to lack of job opportunities she became a model askiesini bo darly..

CHAPTER NINETEEN

..

KHITHA

We are finally here yooo am so exhausted bro y'all should've seen the stares I got when I was in town am sure they all got something new to gossip about and my aunt was pap drunk last night I can tell she

block outed in the lounge but at least the house is clean I went straight to my room it's dusty here luckily I brought my bed linens and covers so ja am sorted they are many though I will give the other ones to my aunt I firsted prepared water to bath my son and I and cleaned my room changed the linens so my xoxo can sleep I went to the kitchen and there's no food other than the little grocery I bought I will go maybe tommorow for some more when I was done I decided to waken my aunt she's a heavy sleeper a very heavy one I went to shake her up finally she opened her eyes and she jumped and screamed

Her:Thixo was e Mpumakoloni undibonisa ntoni ngubani lo <God of Eastern Cape what wonders are you showing me now who's this person>

Me:Haibo anti awundiboni <Oh no aunt can't you recognise me>

Her:Rhaaa Nomkhitha ndyakuzala yizapha<Shit I birth you come here> she hugged me so tight even though she was smelling alcohol as if she was swimming on it but I have to enjoy this she is my

parent now she was so happy

Her:Look at you..you gained so much weight and uyikaka<flames> maarn jonga <look> anyway where's my son?she said looking around

Me:Ummmh uhh..i looked shattered I was playing her I wanted to see her reAction

Her:Unganya kaloku where's he huh?she said getting closer to me I ran for my dear life and scream s'he's in my room sleeping'

Her:I was going to whip that fat ass of yours and send you back to joburg let me go and take a bath a cold one after that I we would catch up and I want my bottle the one you promised when you left

Me:I have them

Her:Them?bottles you mean..she asked with excitement

Me:Yes

CONTINUATION

..

when my aunt was done she came to the dinning and we ate lunch and xoxo was awake too so we ate as a family xoxo went to visit his friends so I was with my aunt gossiping plus she was a bit tipsy

Her:Awu udlalile mts hana bobutywala base TV obu<Hey my niece you outdid and impressed me this is the alcohol I usually see on TV>

Me:ow please you are exaggerating now hawu

Her:So thetha kalok ngums ebenzi or yindoda?<Ok say it is it a job or a man>

Well I tell her what has been happening and how I met Bandile

Her:Ndizokuxelela<I will tell you> how I feel about this I won't even sugarcoat it..mntanam you know how I ended up coming back from Joburg maybe you don't know the actual reason well I was in joburg to look for a job I got it at the retail stores and moved to a restaurant and that's where I met a Nigerian man he was married I didn't know about that he never mentioned that on me besides his wife was at Nigeria then he told me he loves me he

said I must resign from work he will take care of my needs he did that for 2years until he's wife came to S.A and we had to breakup but within that 2years he used to take what is his and throw me put of the flat he used to rent it for me and take me back when he feels like it so my baby please have a back up I don't trust this man he's way too kind for my liking maybe he loves you but what I can say is the cause of many divorces is money as a woman you do not have to fully depend on a man plus as you say he's into illegal business you know when police come to arrest him they won't leave you behind or in this kind of business they have so many enemies so you are not safe but you say you love him and I won't stand on your way you need someone baby but have your own thing ..wow that's a mouthful

Me:Well aunty I hear you and this year I will be attending classes even though he's the one paying for my fees but I have my savings i do think about those things but I don't use all the money he's giving me I save it

CHAPTER TWENTY

..

MEAN WHILE IN J OBURG

Bandile was with his body guards they were carrying 4 L.V weekenders and he was in the middle wearing formal suit and a long man's coat the way the got attention it was like he was in the movie his pride shooed plus his million dollar walk ladies were wishing to have him and the guys were envied him they went straight to the vvip section and they got served while waiting for whoever and Menzi and Thabo were watching him from a distance but they were on the same club in a few minutes a Russian man walked in with his body guards too carrying 4 L.V weekenders they greeted each other

Rman:Its always nice doing business with you Mr Biyela..he said whistle the guards were exchanging bags

Bandile:As usual Berteis..i cooked the stuff yesterday fresh and strong ..Berteis smiled

Bertteis:That's how I like it ain't you going to count

the money it's the amount we agreed on

Bandile:I hope it's all in here 4 million dollars right

Berteis:I know what happens to people who mess with you so I will save myself by being true to you man I have to be somewhere

Bandile:Me too am going to Taboo night club to meet with my niggas

Berteis:I heard there are new strippers from Cameroon and Brazil and those are your types..they shared a laughter and bid goodbye before going on their separate ways

Thabo:Now you believe me?

Menzi:So he's a gangster distributing drugs or selling them?

Thabo:I don't know bro we have to find out

Menzi:Now this is going to be interesting they cheered and continued drinking

BANDILE

..

My squad and I are at Booth night club having the time of our lives wearing the same outfits looking like money girls were walking up and down they wanted to be recognized but we just concentrated on what we were doing the strippers were introduced to the ones who can afford them and my squad had them 2/3 each so I decided to also remind myself of what I used to do what khitha doesn't see won't hurt Khitha

so I booked into a hotel and shit went down when I got up in the morning shit nowonder I am this tired BBWs baba but I am not proud of what I did and I will leave my life regretting it well I sneaked out and payed the bills I drove straight to my house and took a very long shower before heading out to meet Menzi today is the day to finalize everything it's new years eve so I have to get my shit when i was done I drove to one of my bar I asked Menzi to meet me there

..

MENZI

..

I am on my way to meet Bandile he called me yesterday when I got to the address he sent me I was welcomed by a tough coockie you could tell that she's lesbian but she's way too nice being a man she came to me

Her:You must be Menzi?

Me:Correct

Her:Follow me.i did as I was told we got into an elevator and before I know it we were at the dark corridor walking to the corner office she knocked a man shouted 'open' am sure it's Bandile we got in

Her:Boss here is your guest

Him:Good job Njayam I will see you after hours

Her:Nostress..she walked out and shutted the door it even locked ok Bandile directed me to the couch as he was sitted on top of his office table

Him:So Mr Lokhwe I got a chance to go through

your contract thoroughly so and..i decided to cut him off and speak because I was a bit shaking

Me:Well about the contract

Him:Shut up!!!I(i jumped)don't you dare disturb me when I am speaking I called you hear so you are going to listen to me ok.i just look at him and shrugged my shoulders I think it's time to put my big guy pants

Him:You did what you did by purpose didn't you?

Me:No i..umm..ii..

Him:Yes there's no way to justify it so I came with a better plan because I know how to deal with men like you hypocrites men who run away from responsibility and drew yet another contract for you to sign.he gave me papers

Him:You don't have to go through it just sign

Me:I can't sign without even know what I am signing..He chuckled

Him:It says you are signing actually giving up your company

to your son the one you ran away from, you insulted his mother my woman you told her the things she still thinks about you though of depriving her son the chance of having a biological father and left them in the village to suffer while you are here flaunting in money and after that you gang up with your lawyer and drew some shitty contract for who to sign The Terminator?! Wrong move Charlie wrong move..he was breathing fire he took out a gun and loaded some bullets in it

Him:it's either my way or the high way and be quick on your decision I have got places to be at..

Me:Do what you would like to do man I am not signing this..ok he cocked the gun directed it straight to my thigh he looked at me

Him:Sign the damn contract

Me:I won't sign the..guns hot i scream I swear I am losing my damn mind flashes of my wife and daughters came to my mind the joy and happiness we used to have if I die then what

Him:I don't have all day son of a bitch!!

Me:ok if i sign it what's in for me? I ask flinching in pain

Him:I will hire you as the marketing manager I have seen that you are good on it but not at the mines but at one of my restaurants or hotel how about that?

Me:how much will i be earning? because I don't have a choice

Him:R22 000

Me:No that's little man no atleast R45 000 ke

Him:Unganya <you would shit on your self> do you take it or you go back to Tembisa?

Me:Its fine I will take it..i signed the contract and he kicked me out of his office so I limped to my car dammit khitha

..

TINA

..

So Luu and I were working on a big case and we won now we are at rooftop in one of Bandz clubs

celebrating

Him:I didn't know you can be that good you are good at what you do

Me:and that's not the only thing am good at..i say licking my bottom lip

Him:Ok tell me what is it that you are good at

Me:I rather show you..he looked confused

Him:ok sure...i got closer to Him and sucked his lower lip and he responded we kissed I had my hands running from his and down to his waist

and to the hood his breathing circles increased i massaged the balls I unbuckled his jeans and gave him a hand job when he was about to cum I stopped and looked at him

Me:Am sorry I.. i..he grabbed me and put me on top of his bonnet he tore up my lace thong and entered me in one go I jumped I swear iye straight kunembeza <it went straight to consciousness> he fucked the leaving day lights off me I was screaming on top of my voice why did i even did

that he was good but the size God I swear am going to die now we switched positions and did the did i ended up riding him thanks to the champagne

..

KHITHA

..

It's still nice here at home but I miss my man now I can't cope yoooh but next week I am leaving because i have to register and start school and besides xoxo got school to attend but I am going to miss my aunt and her gossips God it has been a wonderful festive season and now we are preparing for the braai we will be having our drinks are on the ice music is on jonga siWrongo

I am tired mna guys ngeke

CHAPTER TWENTY-ONE

...

BANDILE

So now I am officially owning the Masakhane Mines Menzi had a press conference and announced that I am the one who paid for that and guess what I my woman is in town am on my way driving the new Mercedes Benz c-class 2019 I bought it for her when I got into her yard it was silent am sure they are still sleeping I parked it outside decorated it with balloons written be mine and others written happy-forever I went to her door and knocked once and i let myself in she appeared looking sleepy and her hair was messy she screamed and jumped on me we hugged and we shared a long passionate kiss we were disturbed by the little champ

Him:Daddy wam.he ran to me I picked him up and kissed him

Me:I missed you guys yooo..i say side hugging my woman I kissed her forehead

Me:Baby can we please go outside

Her:Why baby?

Xoxo:Asambeni kuyats his a apha endlini<let's go it's hot in here> lol you'd swear he knew my plan

Her:But baby my eyes hurt..she says rubbing them I forgot how hard she can be

Me:Baby please I want to take a picture of you

Her:are you even serious baby have you seen my hair it's messy bro

Me:But you lool cute bro come on please..i begged her she agreed and we went out I walked behind her when she saw her dream car she jumped

Her:Baby you bought a new ride wow baby it's beautiful But you have so many cars though

Me:Yes I know that is why I bought you this one..she jumped and screamed

Her:Baby No are you serious..i nodded and gave her the keys she went to it and opened it was full of balloons when she turned to me I was on my one knee yes I am proposing her I said I am getting married this year right yeah

Her:Baby...

Me:Nomkhitha Ngxowa can you make me the happiest man in this planet and be my wife I

promise to be a good husband and a father to our 12 kids please...she was crying

Her:Baby I.. i don't know we haven't been together f...

Him:My knee is freezing bro come on she laughed so cute

Her:Lol yes baby I will marry you

CHAPTER TWENTY-ONE

..

KHITHA

So Bandile proposed to me a whole me I am so happy and he also bought me my dream car am the gyel..so after that we got inside the house my son and I took a bath and we went out to celebrate we were at the mall and y'all know how my son loves playing so we were there the whole day we didn't go back to my apartment but we went to Westcliff instead and I love it there I just can't get over Bandiles place it's so beautiful plus am the one who

choose some interiors and decorated it with Dj Zinhles style so you can imagine how beautiful it is. Xoxo and his dad took a bath while I took a shower and gave them their time to bond after they were done he took him to bed and read him his bedtime story but Ndile prefers telling him those fairy tales our grandparents used to tell us ages ago finally he was back at the main bedroom

Me: is he asleep? that was fast

Him: That boy is my main nigga he looks out for me I've seen that but anyways.. he said getting to where I was he was only wrapping a towel on his waist and I on the other hand was wearing my see-through mini night dress I was sitting at the bed's edge he stood next to me with this naughty smile on his face he kissed me after that he unwrapped the towel and his chock sprang freely he rubbed it on my lips as it oozes the pre-cum and fucked me on the mouth though my jaws were so tired but let him be and he nutted on my face and directed the chock back to my mouth he took his phone and took pictures and made a vid so I decided to make it

more interesting by playing with it using my lips he then cleaned my face and then.....

TINA

..

So Luu drove me back to my place yesterday but it was a long silent drive I was a bit embarrassed of what I did and my abdomen was a bit paining because he's too big but I enjoyed each and every second of it when I got to my place i took a long bath and went straight to bed after that a message came thru and Luu's name flashed message reads*

*I enjoyed each and every second of what we did and I pray there will be next time and have yourself a good night sleep

Loves Luu XoXo:)* I smiled but I must make it clear to Him of what I want I dont want to and up like Lethu

..

KHITHA

It's been a whole 3 months now and a or has happened Bandiles family met mine I was lobolad and I have been attending my classes it's a strain though but I am coping because my husband yes my HUSBAND hired a helper but all she does is clean around the house but she is not allowed to clean the main bedroom,cook and do Ndiles laundry it's my job so he says but I don't have a problem with that and Thabo and I have been good friends if I may say and Ndile doesn't know if he does find out about it God knows am good as dead because he has warned me about him but I enjoy his company and I think it's because my husband is always busy with work sometimes he sleeps at the office so ja Thabo's car came and I got in but we hugged before we got in and he droved off

Him:How was your day Mrs Bee?that's how he calls me I like the fact that he respect my marriage

Me:It was busy and am tired

Him:but tommorow you don't have classes moss so

you will rest and I think I must come n see you during the day just a few hours because I know how your husband feels about our friendship

Me:Its fine just come mid-day ke anyway am hungry bro let's go grab something

Him:I knew it you are always hungry

Me:Food is life bro

We laughed and continued chit-chatting it's always good hanging out with him I can be free and swear anytime I want to but with Ndile I wouldn't dare

EDITED THE LAST POST

.

CHAPTER TWENTY-TWO

THABO

My plan is slowly coming together am happy so today it's Wednesday day the day I am going to visit Bandiles place I don't know how I am going to distract Khitha I want to get my hands into her

husbands files it's 11:50 so am driving to Westcliff when I got there I had to call her so she can get me in finally I got into the house lenja <this dog> has it all a big house a beautiful wife and businesses

Her:Hi earth to Thabo..she said snapping her fingers on my face

Me:Your house is big and beautiful just like you..she laughed

Her:ow please get inside..we went in I was busy checking the ass whooa my J izasi <J esus>

Her:Make your self comfortable but not too much..she winked before asking me what I will have she made food she's such a good cook Bandile is one lucky bastard the time was not on my side this woman has been keeping me company telling me stories I had to pretend that I like them smh

Me:Can you please direct me to the guest bathroom before I go your husband will be here anytime soon

Her:Yeah right but it's nice having you around ..she directed me and she mentioned something about Bandiles office I went upstairs and searched for this

damn office I found it bingo I got in its not even locked I searched thru his files until I got the one written Colombia yes I want to expose this drug dealer I went to the bathroom and made sure I tuck it in nicely so that she doesn't notice then I went out I found her looking at me I was confused did she see me

Her:I thought you left you have been here for long yoo

Me:Its your big house my darly see I have to go right she nodded and we went down stairs she led me out side I quickly got into the car before she could think about hugging me she was a bit confused but played it cool I blew a kiss for her and I drove off .

KHITHA

It's 19:00 I am sitting on the launge watching TV and xoxo is sleeping and my hus...he got in looking so tired he was messy too I went to

hug him and I kissed my man's forehead even though he fights it he just gave me a weird look I laughed I took his brief case and laptop bag and put them on the couch while he threw himself on the dining couch he took off his shoes I gave him his slides and he undressed until he was left with his boxer then he got closer to the table ok..i went to the kitchen and took his food from the warmer but firstly I took a bowl with like warm water with liquid and I took a table cloth I went to him he washed his hands i gave him the cloth to wipe them

Me:are having beer,wine or juice?

Him:ubhiya obanda mpo<a beer it must be ice-cold>we chuckled and I went to take his food and beer I opened it and poured it into his beer mug i gave it to him and sat next to him and we chit-chated when he was done his phone ringed good timing huh well I left him there and went to put the dishes in the sink and went to prepare a bath for him but when I was busy with that he got in

Me:uleqwa yinton?<what's running after you>

Him:Who was in my office?

Me:Its me when i was cleaning why?

Him:There's a file missing there MaBiyela

Me:a file?did you bring it to this office baby you've got so many offices

Him:Yes I did but I will check it at the bars or clubs offices then but I am sure I brought it here ok let me call Jackson

He went out my phone beeped Thabos name flashed message reads *Good night Mrs Bee * whoooa and this

Bandile:Who's making my wife smile at this time of the night am jealous

Me:Its..its Entle she complaining that I haven't been visitng her

Him:Arg sheim and why is that she's your bestie moss

Me:I thought her new man is keeping her company

Him:oh is it?I nodded

Him:Don't you want to bathe your husband?he asked with his begging face

Me:Ask nomore..i say de-nuding and I followed him to the bathroom we got into the bath tab I helped him bath I gave him a back massage and foot massage he enjoyed it alot after that we dried ourselves and went to sleep butt naked and slept

CHAPTER TWENTY-THREE

..

I woke up and checked the time it was 03:am and husby is busy snoring on the other side so I got a chance to go through his phone and went to his phone gallery there were pictures of naked women different sizes and my nudes ofcoz our family pictures and lots of pornography vids and I got tempted I went to his WhatsApp there's an unsaved number I tab it and read the conversation it was a lady proolly a student coz she mentioned that she is studying so she was busy asking to be my man's side because he told her that he's married smh these thirsty low budget slay queens smh I went to

the other number unsaved also there was an unviewed video I ignored it and scrolled up and came across these nudes and there were v.n.s surely he was communicating with her so I wanted to hear what they were talking about so I searched for my earphones damn they are in my back pack ok let me go and to the bathroom because I don't want to wake him when I was about to roll out of bed Ndile grabbed my hand

Him:Uyaphi?he asked with his deepest voice God

Me:I am going to the bathroom baby

Him:With my phone..

Me:Ow is it I thought it was mine..i faked a laughter

Him:Come here..he pulled me to his chest and he turned my face and I faced him

Him:What do you want to know I mean anything just ask

Me:What's with these naked ladies in your gallery

Him:it's the strippers am sure they are new the club's market always send pictures of new strippers

to every important client so before we met I was their top client

Me:ok tell me about your clients that are in Colombia and Russia

Him:Baby please have an open mind about this..i nodded 'I grew up in a rich family but I ran away from home because of my stepfather and house keeper they abused me my step physical and sexually so I went to Tembisa and stayed with my uncle who was a gangleader and a druglord he's the one who introduced me into illegal business I dropped out of school in grade 11 and joined his crew he died and left all his businesses to me so I thought of making a lot of my money by cooking drugs instead and used his clients from overseas so luckily they loved my stuff because its virgin and I transport it by my self and I always wanted to be a business man and fund my business so all my businesses are funded by me with the money I get from drugs and fire arm designs..i was so shocked my husband is a gangster WTF

Me:But baby you can still get out from these illegal

ish I mean you have businesses right

Him:unfortunately it's not as easy as you think baby

Me:How do you mean baby our lives are in danger can't you see?

Him:That is why I married you so I can protect you guys because you will be the enemies target and that is why I always want to know your every move and you do not understand you think am controlling you angisho

Me:But I didn't know so now that I know I..i don't know how should I reAct on this I really don't

Him:You just have to listen to me that's it and stop being stubborn

Me:So all these things you mentioned where are you doing them I mean where are you cooking your drugs?and where are you designing those illegal fire arms?

Him:Here..wait what I looked at him shocked as hell

Me:What did you just say?

Him:That's why I always say i don't want any doggy

visitors here if a person is not a trusted friend or family who's going to walk around this house I won't keep up with that

Me:Where are they now baby?

Him:Basement

Me:There's a basement here?!wow just wow

Him:am sure you know that each and every family got secrets don't you dare tell a soul about what I told you ok..

Me:How do you take me kodwa?

Him:Since you are befriending with that Thabo of yours what can I say

Me:Our friendship ended long time ago baby

Him:I hope so..yooh this is a lot guys

Me:So when were you planning on telling me about this?

Him:When I was ready I always thought you were going to freak out and leave me

Me:And by being this calm doesn't mean I am ok

with it

Him:Make peace with it MaBiyela there's nothing you can do about it

Me:Ow wow

Him:I thought I should just be honest with you mnkami <my wife> anyway now that we are both awake how about we..he said getting on top of me this man and sex

..

It's Thursday mid-day am chilling with my friends Lebo,Thandi and others they are talking about the freshers party that they will be attending tonight

Lebo:Babes you have been silent ain't you going to the party?

Me:No babes I don't think I will make it

Lebo:Why though?

Thandi:Wh

Thandi:Whoaa this one you can think that she's married with 20 children she's too uptight

Me:Actually I am married with a kid

Them:Say what?!!

Me:yes I am

Lebo:You never mentioned that on me

Thandi:us!!

Me:I was avoiding unnecessary questions and attention

Thandi:So how's your husband is it an arranged marriage we know how you spoilt brat and arranged marriages yiCombo

Me:No it's not..i narrated the whole Bandile and I story of how we met

Lebo:Wow that's so cute can you borrow me your grandmother because wow she knows her job..we laughed at that

Thandi:So where are y'all residing?

Me:Westcliff

Them:What?! I chuckled

Lebo:wow can I see your house am curious

Thandi:am more interested on the husband and kid..i took my phone

Lebo:an iPhone 11 pro max.i bow

We laughed I showed them my cute son,my handsome husband and our house and showed them my car they were screaming

Thandi:Girl is kolo kaloku<school us>

Lebo:I want to be taught too I love your son wow

Me:He's handful too

Lebo:You can tell by just looking at him

Thandi:So we are going to the freshers right

Me:I don't think my husband Will allow me to

Lebo:it's understandable though

Thandi:Why don't you want to wena

Me:I do

Thandi:ok relax I will help you lie

Me:What?!

Thandi:yes I will speak to my cousin she will act as if she's my mother over the phone

Me:Ok you have to come and fetch me then if it works because if we will use my car he's going to track me

Lebo:we will use mine don't you worry moGurl

Thandi:just say we will be cross nighting at my place if he doesn't believe that call me I will work on the things

Me:haha ok plus I want some time out it's been a while

CHAPTER TWENTY-FOUR

..

So I managed to lie to my husband and now we are at Lebo's flat getting ready for the freshers I was wearing a short cream white jumpsuit and dusty pink block heels I wore my Peruvian blond bob my make up was on point they asked to use mine because it's 'FENTY'

Lebo:Fenty make-up on I never thought I would

were it this early I thought I have to work 3 years before wearing it but look at God

We laughed

Thandi:Nomie can you please borrow me your other weave you are wearing that one anyways..

So I brought two weaves because I wanted to choose the one that will suit me well

Me:Ok it's fine but don't be hard when it's time to return it iyadura lo weave yayazi Meluvian a grade?<it's expensive do you know>

Lebo:lol roast us girl

We laughed and we were ready to go yheayh and Lebo drove to this club God it's Thabo's club I so pray that he's not there

Thandi:Uright mntase?<are you fine sibling>

Me:Yeah sure..we got a parking spot and we went in side we bought alcohol it was more like I bought alcohol and food for them I used my savings the bill was on a R15k imagine and it's Thandi she was busy ordering non-stop and now we were pap

drunk. We went to the dance floor and danced the night away..when it was hip hop hour I got up and twerked and grinding my was on Lebo she was the one accommodating my dance moves ok we went to the bathroom and when I checked my phone it had 23 miss calls from Ndile holy shit am screwed

Me:Lebo I need to go

Thandi:Why is that it's still early moGurl relax yoo

Lebo:No let's go back to my flat guys her husband has been calling her

Thandi:No you will say we were already asleep hawu. ok we went back to the club and there were hotties who were sitting on our spot but they insisted that we can chill with them we smoked hooka and I was so high i went at the dance floor with some other guy I was busy twerkng for him and grinding on his dick but Lebo came to stop me and pointed at the entrance and there's Ndile FUCK

I just stood there I didn't know what to do or how should I reAct

Guy:sweetness come on what is it?

Me:Khawuhlukane nam wena?!<leave me alone> I said with so much anger Bandile walked out and I followed him I was busy running after him because he was walking on a faster pace finally I got to where he was he opened a door for me I got in a passenger seat he got in and drove

Me:Baby

Him:

Me:BabBiyela..Nts hangase..Myeni wam <my husband >

Him:

Me:Baby am sorry I got tempted and I..i. lied to you but am so sorry I won't do it again baby are you listening to me baby please

Him:

I continued begging him but he didn't say anything we arrived at the house and he got out and took a sleeping Xoxo and went inside ok I guess I will have to walk to the house then am even sober now yoo I salute the fear I have for Bandile I got in and slept

on the couch thinking he will come and take me to our bedroom

..

I feel little hands on my face and I try opening my eyes and there's my cutest son and am in the main bedroom yeah

Me:Morning lala I kissed him he quickly cleaned his mouth wow since when

Him:Anuka beer <you smell> holy shit

Ndile:let's go boy you don't want to be late do you?

xoxo:No daddy wam,bye mama lavu

Me:I love you too..yoo Bandile is so discussed with me he can't even look me in the eye what was I thinking ok wait where's my ring yoo yoo and I have a class at 10 let me go now so I can start at Lebo's flat I got up and prepared and when I was done I ubered myself to Lebo's flat

Her:ow hey bebi how's your husband?

Me:KuTense babes

Her:am sorry.

Me:I came here to look for my ring bro..we searched for it and no luck it was not there

Lebo:And what are you going to do now?

Me:I don't know what I know is that I have to find it ok you know what I will call Thabo so he can check on his cameras maybe someone took it at the club

Her:So you are going to miss the class

Me:it's not like I have a choice I have to save my marriage just take notes for me please

Her:Ok love,,

I called Thabo and asked him if we could meet at mug and beans it's urgent he agree so I got in there before him I orderd and ate while waiting for him after a good 30 minutes he shows up wow we hugged and he sat down

Him:Mrs Bee how do I owe the pleasure?

Me:Man am screwed

Him:What happened? I told him everything that

happened yesterday

Me:So I would like you to go through your cameras and check If somebody stole if from there and who is he

Him:anything for you Mrs Bee..he said brushing my cheeks I smiled and he smiled also

Voice:kumnandi la angij oyine nami <it's nice here let me join the party>

when I looked up it was my dear husband but GOD why huh

Him:I parked my car just next to the entrance..i got up and rushed outside it was a bit chilly thou I was wearing a short maxi dress,denim jacket and Gucci slides so I was standing next to Ndiles car praying by heart Am in a big mess Lord have mercy he came and opened the door for me he also got in and he droved off we got to our place he didn't even open the door for me I did and walked behind him we got into the house he locked it

Him:In my office now....ok I did as I was told i went to his office and waited for him after a few minutes

he got in and closed the door

Him:Tell me where did i go wrong?

Me:baby..

Him:Don't baby me Nomkhitha (he was shouting)
You lied to me about your friendship with Thabo
you even let him in my house he came to my office
and stole my file I asked you who was here what did
you say/ do you lied to me I asked you who was
texting you in the middle of the night you lied to me
and said it's a friend yesterday you said you were
going to a study group but you went to a club and
you were busy dancing like a hoe Nomkhitha when
did you become this person huh?

Me:Baby I.. I He slapped me so hard I even heard
the 'ntiiii' sound

Him:I asked you a question Nomkhitha!!he said
unbuckling his Gucci belt he whipped my ass I was
screaming and crying but his office is sound proof
so no luck

CHAPTER TWENTY-FIVE

..

BANDILE

I was at one of my strip clubs drinking my favourite whisky deep in thoughts thinking of what I did but Nomkhitha pushed me to the edge, what business does she have with Thabo speaking of him I will pay him a visit tonight but for now I am still waiting for Zane there was a knock at the door I shouted in and there he was with a young lady

Me: what's going on Zet man?

Zane: Boss this is one of your wife's friend I got her in one of those gold exchanging corners in small street

Me: So you stole my wife's ring? your friend's ring?

Her: No I didn't steal it..

Me: Then why do you have it because its always in her finger?

Her: No sir she left it at Lebo's flat when we were getting ready for the freshers so an evil mind got to me I decided to take it and go for an exchange

because am in need of money

Me:So you are saying she took this ring off?

Her:she always does that when she's at school and wears it when Thabo her friend come to fetch her..oh my goodness so this is what my wife was doing behind my back...My squad barge in my office

Me:Listen here and listen to me very carefully you need to go and return this ring to it's owner and apologies to her by yourself now Voetsek in my office she quickly rushed out

Luu:Hawu njayam 3/4 months nyana in marriage sekunyiwa

Me:Eish bafo I don't know what to do anymore I mean I love her with all of me I did everything for her I even loved her son and made him my priority but no i guess it wasn't enough

Luu:Man you need to go home and fix things with your wife

Nathi:And please don't hit her again please

Me:Don't you dare remind me of that..

I took my car keys and went out,i drove to my place and got in I went straight to the main bedroom and when I got in Khitha was facing the ceiling

Me:Ngiyaxolisa ngokukushaya <I am sorry for hitting you> it was so uncalled for but you pissed me you pushed me Khitha,Baby am I a bad husband?is there somewhere that I am lacking at? because i try

yo make you happy and in my eyes you looked happy..i even went an extra mile by fighting for your son's benefits I took Menzi's business and registered it with Baxolise's name because I thought it was the right thing to do,I married you because I loved you whole heartedly,I know I have made my own mistakes but I always come clean to you when I get a chance to,baby I am not perfect,the only time I had to show true love to a woman I was left she left me broken and with many questions that I still need answers to.So if there's something wrong with me Khitha please tell me just don't make it hard for me to love you ok..if you don't want to be

with me anymore just say it don't drag me along
please

KHITHA

..

As much as am angry at Bandile but my heart broke into million pieces when I heard him speak like that he was even crying,he sank on the floor and his back was on the wall he had a bottle of whisky in his hand so I got up in bed and limped to him I took the bottle from him and hugged him he hugged me back so tight even though I was in pain but let him be

Me:No baby there's nothing wrong with you,it's all my fault I shouldn't have acted like a brat and let people come between us am sorry I promise you that from now it will always be you,xoxo and I.ok am sorry..he nodded I wiped his tears we heard a door bell

Him:that must be a doctor I hope you don't mind..i shook my head he went to open for it they came to

the room the doctor did his job he was checking me after that he was done

Doc:Mr Biyela please find ways to punish a lady especially when she's pregnant,you could've damaged the zygote

Us:What?!

Doc:oh huh so you don't know that you guys are expecting

Ndile:Baby

Me:No

Doc:when last did you see your periods..ow shit

Ndile:Don't swear..was I that loud

Doc:You need to come to my office so we can also check If it is safe we nodded My husband was so happy

Him:thank you so much baby..thank you so much..he lifted me and spinned me with excitement

Me:Whooa.

CHAPTER TWENTY-SIX

..

BANDILE

I was so happy about the news I mean I will be a father a biological one to my son/ daughter am over the moon

Me:Mami how do you feel about this,I mean you've been silent the whole time?

Her:I don't know Nani am just...overwhelmed I guess I just don't know..i hugged her and kissed her forehead

Me:Baby I assure you that I will always be with you and our kids all the days of my life I will not leave you ok.She nodded

..

It was evening and I have to go and visit Thabo's household tonight I took a shower went to the closet and took my black balenciaga track suit and sneakers I took my gun loaded it and took my car keys and went to my main bedroom and when I got there xoxo and his mama were colouring books and

busy arguing about which one is the right one for whatever I just took my phone and stole some snaps and pics just to save them on my phone I don't have any social media besides WhatsApp I don't have time for it

Me:Family..they turned to look at me

Her:Are you going somewhere baby?

Me:Yes but I will be back before you miss me

Xoxo:Daddy wam can I go with you?he said getting up

Me:No keep your mom company plus it's dark outside ain't you afraid of ghost..he quickly went back to his mother I laughed y'all should've seen the speed

Her:You won't see heaven's..she said that containing a laughter I went to kiss them and got out I drove in my black i8 it has bullet proofed windows just in case shit go down..i arrived where he was residing I gave the guards a few notes because my nigga Luu once lived there so I know them I sneaked in his wife was busy cooking

whistle the kids 2 boys were playing and an infant was on the mat I went up stairs and got to where he keeps his guns and off loaded them I took the bullets and went out to knock so they can let me in his wife came to open the door wow she's beautiful

Her:come in..she welcomed me we exchanged greetings

Me:Thank you Mrs where's Thabo?

Her:He said he's on his way back he..

had a meeting in Pretoria

Me:No problem I will wait for him

Her:ow ok so would you like to have um...

Me:Nothing am fine..she nodded and I went to sit on the couch and played with the little champ others came to greet me and went back to do whatever in about 20 minutes he got in

Him:Hey baby..am sure they hugged and his kids went to hug him

Him:where's J unior?

Kids:He's with uncle

Him:uncle?! baby

Her:There's a man who came to see you

Him:who's that? I showed up with the baby J unior in my arms he was smiling and baby talking

Me:Its me..he was shocked to see me

Him:What do you want in my house? how did you find me?

Me:is that how you greet visitors? you should teach daddy how to treat visitors ok boy? I said referring to junior he huffed and ordered his wife and kids to leave the room so they did

Him:Am coming..he disappeared and came back after a few minutes

Me:Man I thought you were going to fetch my file hawu lendonda <ey this man>

Him:which file Mr Biyela?

Me:so you are going to act surprised now?man listen I've got a very beautiful wife and cute son

waiting for me at home can we please do this the easy way your kids are too young to mourn your death and sheim your poor wife will be devastated

Him: Get out!! you are not getting any file from me uyezwa I want everybody to know the real you and especially your wife

Me: Ok he wants it the hard way..i am not leaving your house then what?! he took a gun from his waist and pointed at me

Him: I said leave..

Me: Or else what?! you will shoot me?! fuck go ahead..he cocked and pulled the trigger daang he pulled it again I took the bullets and placed them at the table he was so pissed I took put mine

Me: Now you are going to do as I say you hear me? he nodded) good firstly can I have my files..he went to his office and took it and gave it to me

Me: good secondly stay away from my wife otherwise hell will break I know your family your beloved parents are at Mpumalanga Tweefontein and your wife's too so don't try me

and thirdly..i shooted on the roof his wife and kids screamed..i won't be shooting blanks that's so not me so stay away from me and tell your friend Menzi to stop investigating me you will never win over me they tried where are they now? I took a sip on his whisky I spit it out

Me:Fake!! I went out

..

KHITHA

It's Friday so I woke up early today I prepared breakfast for my family.i went to bath my son and took his school bag he went down stairs and I went to check on my husband he was still sleeping I took a shower and wore just a simple dress and my Adidas slides I took my car keys and went down stairs when I got there it was a mess xoxo dished up for himself

Me:so you couldn't wait for me boy?

Him:kunini ungekho lambile mna <you've been gone for long am hungry >

Me:and who's going to clean this mess baby?

him:andazi ndiyeskolen mna<I don't know am going to school>

I laughed wow kids so he finished I cleaned him up luckily he wasn't that dirty I took him to school and came back and when I got into the house it was clean ok I did call MaFatima not to come to work moss and now ok I jogged upstairs and went to the bathroom and my man was lotioning his face I went to hug him from behind he was only in his boxer and I kissed him and then I got my hands in his manhood he smiled

Him:Don't you have classes to attend nana?

Me:I do nani

Him:and why are you here?

Me:Is it against the law to bunk classes just to be with your husband and make out..i said massaging his hood

Him:Wow are you for real? baby you have to go to your classes

Me:So you don't like this idea do you?I turned to walk away he grabbed my arm and bumped in his chest he smiled and kissed me we made out from bathroom to bedroom

Him:MaBiyela is turning into a beast khuzani bo..he said wiping his sweat

Me:I've learned from the best

Him:is it?we kissed

Me:Nani I have been thinking of dropping out of school

Him:What?!why?! is it about what happened baby no you have to go back to school

CHAPTER TWENTY-SEVEN

..

Me:But nani you always say you wish I was a housewife now I want to become one

Him:are you serious about that nana?I mean you always dream about graduating what happened to that?

Me:I will nani qha ke <but then> i will enroll at UNISA but for a different course

Him:ok so what course will you be doing lapho <there>?

Me:Public Relation Management

Him:Wow baby so you have taken my advise am proud

Me:Yes nani I thought about it so ja I want it

Him:Ok now I will have someone who's going to help me run my businesses I love you ok

Me:I love you too..i say getting on top of him

Him:Baby am tired yoo...

Me:Nowories I will do the work

Him:Lord have mercy on me...we laughed and we made love

..

It's mi-day to be quite honest with you guys am bored am even regretting on deciding on this but I already deregistered myself at UJ and I will apply at

UNISA for second semester because they are closed for first semester. My husband is busy at the basement getting his hands on some dirty work so basically am alone, there was a knock at the door I went to open and there was a delivery guy

Him: Are you Mrs Biyela?

Me: Yes

Him: sign here madam and take your parcel.. i did as I was told and he left

I opened the box it wasn't big and it wasn't small it was just ok inside the box there was a letter reads *Hi khitha am sorry for what I did it was evil and selfish I hope you will find it in your heart to forgive me there's a little box in there it has your wedding ring about your weave am sorry sis I will keep it

Thandi*

Wow this girl has a liver that has a twin I tell you so who steal her friends belongings especially a wedding ring wow I bow as for my wig I guess it will get her a richest blesser so she can buy more of

them mnxaaa you know some people are just weirdos how can you take a weave that's not yours and go flex with it if I was one of those girls who be exposing their friends for not returning their weaves I will be doing that but I am busy

CONTINUATION

..

It's Saturday afternoon I am with Entle, Bandile and his son went to the mall since morning but they gave my girl and I some time to catch up so I have been telling her about all the events that happened

Her: So friend vele uyekele <indeed you are leaving> iLaw to do business?

Me: Yes why not?

Her: Do you even like ok let alone like do you even love it?

Me: Well I u..

Her: exactly

Me: How do you mean by saying that?

Her:Friend I am going to say it just the way it is,wena <you> are just doing this to please Bandile I mean who leaves her own career choice for the one that's being chosen for her?is it because he's the one paying for your fees?don't let him control you this afar you know you always dreamt of becoming a lawyer what happened to that?

Me:Ow please Bontle can you stop creating things that are not even there,my husband got nothing to do with my decision and besides that how can you say he's controlling me?friend please I love you so much but I won't let you speak to me like that,this is my marriage so leave it to me

Her:So how did we get here?friend I thought I was opening your eyes mina but am sorry ok either way what do I know about marriage yoo..she said whistle drinking from her glass of water

Me:So how is the job hunting?

Her:Its bad ntanga it's been 3 months no luck

Me:I will ask my husband if they are still taking CVs at his hotel and I will let you know ok

Her:let me know that I am hired right?

Me:what?!no friend I never mentioned that

Her:but I have HC in office admin moss and nawe unghulumele oe during pillow talk hawu

Me:I don't think I will remember that because our intimacy is fire I will be confessing my sins and forget about job offers...we laughed that off

Her:Ok ke but do put a word for me I really need a job friend I can't even afford a make-up I don't want to mention grocery it tough

Me:Ok loves I will

Her:so how is pregnancy so far?

Me:I don't know we haven't been to a doctor yet

Her:You don't sound ok why is that?

Me:I don't know I am just not excited about this pregnancy but I have to pretend as if I am for the sake of my husband happiness

Her:You have to move on-on what happened to you when you fell pregnant the first time..

Me:Ndile is going to be a good father I don't doubt that but I am not ready to loose shape and be ugly what if he doesn't find me attractive after that?

Her:am I un-attractive?

me:no you not

Her:exactly babes be the hottest wife and a mother they have ever seen

Me:Its not like I have a choice Ndile has an eye for beautiful ladies so I have to level up everytime..

..

Somewhere*

Guy1:Boss are you sure this is the one?

Guy2:Do you know this man,we can't be messing with him unless we are tired of living

Guy3:Do as I say stop praising this bustard I want my father's shares

Guy4:Boss have you done your research and peruzied on the info you got?

Guy3:Are you undermining me,look here nina

zithipha I need this guy this coming weekend I can't be poor while somebody is busy blowing my inheritance

Guy5:Ok so do you have a plan boss?

Guy3:My kind of a guy well I have someone who's on his tales and apparently we have so many ways of getting to him he has a wife and a son so it's going to be interesting

Guy2:I have a bad feeling about this

Guy5:Stop being a sissy and man up we about to be rich

Guy6:So boss you will be milking some one who's even richer than Patrick Mots epe himself?not forgetting that he's dangerous

Guy5:He's weak now I have seen him,when last did you hear about him in the gangs I will wait?

Guy2:but that doesn't change the fact

Guy3:I am not going to work with cowards if you don't want to be part of this then leave because am about to let The big Joe know about this plan

Them:say what?!

Guy3:watch and learn world war ix

Guy5:That man has too much pride am just happy he's about to meet his match

Guy6:Am still shook about J oe

Guy3:Old dog Brutal too he's going to shake when he sees J oe we will get what we want from him even his beautiful wife

CHAPTER TWENTY-EIGHT

..

BANDILE

Things been good with my family I am a happy man..i am at my dark office which is my secret place it also has an elevator to the basement I was busy installing the spy cameras because I have noticed that I have people who are following me around so I have to be armed and ready when I was done I went to the main bedroom and when I got there my beautiful wife was in bed busy on whatever in her phone I went to join her

Me:You are always glued to your phone maBiyela
you need to teach me Instagram by the way ngifuna
uba within nami

Her:What?!baby no

Me:why not?

Her:Nani there are lots and lots of beautiful women
in there others are more than me so they will be
hitting up on you unless I will have access to your
acc

Me:Wow so you don't trust yourself MaBiyela?

Her:I do baby but I don't imagine my life without
you..

Me:Why ingathi uyidle yonke nje I mean enye
bengiyibekele for rainy days..we laughed

Me:I love you too nanami

Her:Baby can you please do me a favour?

Me:Shoot

Her:Well Bontle is in need of a job and I have heard
you talking about hiring at four season hotel she

has a HC in office admin so can you make a plan?

Me:Only in one condition

Her:Yes

Me:She has to know that when I am at work I am Mr Biyela not Bandile I am not nice all my employees know that they need to get things done in time

Her:So are you going to hire her?

Me:I will check on that Monday madam

Her:You are the best baby,

Me:I know..she chuckled

Her:Don't you want a piece of some velvet cake baby?

Me:You bought velvet cake but served us black forest during dinner this woman

Her:So it's true that man are slow?

Me:what are you on about?she took my hand and directed it straight to her coochie she was wet wait what

Her: this one, uyayifuna <do you want it>

Me: can you be pregnant for the rest of your life so that I can get pussy 25 times a day.. she sulked I got on top of her

Her: Andis afuni hlika <am no longer interested get off>

Me: What baby no you can't do that

Her: so do you want to rape me? is she even serious

Me: But baby you are the one who started this so please don't act like a victim

Her: but I asked you and then wena

Me: baby you can't even defend yourself now look.. i said showing her my now erect dick she swallowed hard

Me: So do you want your man I mean your own husband who paid lobola for you to sleep like this Mami huh? I asked rubbing my dick in her inner thighs as it was oozing already

Her: I... she said lifting her butt trying to meet me halfway and searching for me as she was grinding

the tip

Me:You what nanami?..i moved back from her you could tell that she was pissed I got off bed and pulled her to the beds edge I took a pillow and put it under her ass

Me:khuluma phela

Her:I don't know Nani but I want you in torho
<please>

Me:are you ready?I asked opening her folds with my dick

Her:Yes I a..i entered her in one go she screamed after that I grabbed both her leg and pulled her so that she can feel it in her liver I saw her eyes changing yes gotcha i started moving on a lower pace

Me:You love it..she nodded I slapped her ass so hard that she screamed I went on faster pace now she was moaning and calling my name

Her:Baby am sorry baby uxolo

Me:why are you sorry?I said going beast on her

Her:I don't know Nani but am sorry ahh..ok
Ntshangase is hitting the right corners now. she
came 3 times in one round I turned her around ass
up chest was flat down and I fucked her until we
both came and after that she collapsed and slept in
that position I was powerless nami so I just threw
my self on top of her ass and slept like that God am
pussy tired

Love and light see y'all on Sunday ciao

TWENTY-NINE

..

KHITHA

..

It's been a couple of weeks now we have been
visiting a doctor so mommy is 4 months pregnant
and am starting to see the changes in my
body,Bandile has been supportive and loving my
husband is heavenly sent I always pray to God that
he may never ever change on me the love he has for

me is unquestionable he always find a a way to show it everyday that is why I respect him so much and I be doing my wifey duties with no quarreling because I know that I am loved and being taken care off and now that I know his businesses he sometimes let me know what is going on to his companies and his gangster life.so I decided to surprise him today I am on my way to his office I brought him home cooked meal damp and beans,hard-body chicken and spinach I cooked them the traditional way no spices just salt and I know he's going to enjoy it and then I am going to feed uNts hangase too my man got to be happy i got to the building and I went to the Reception I found Entle with some other lady I think I have seen her on my man's Whats App busy flirting him arrg

Me:Good day ladies..i said approaching them

Them:Morning..wow that is so cold coming from my bestie ok let me ignore that

Me:I came to see my husband is he in the building? the other lady and the other one who just arrived were eyes popped out

lady1:Your husband?who do you mean?she asked
fixing her weave..and just before I could breath my
man came

Me:This one..i went to hug him and we kissed

Him:how do I owe the pleasure Mawengane
<mother of my kids >

Lady1&2:So there's a Mrs Biyela?

Me:The one and only.i said raising my left hand by
the way Ndile bought me a new diamond ring

Lady 1: talk about being lay-buied..they laughed

Me:For your info traditionally we are married and I
am still planning a western wedding y'all have to
chill

Him:So since when do you guys start getting your
nose in my personal life did i hire y'all to chat or
work sometime yall have to mind and respect the
job that pays you so please the disrespect y'all
giving my wife ain't going to tolerate it,let's go baby .
he said taking the take away bag and my hand bag
from me we went to the elevator and went to his

office he didn't waste anytime he opened the food container and whistled

Me:You love it?

Him:Yes baby ngiyabonga nkos ikazi yami <thank you my wife>

He ate and in 6/7 minutes he was done

Me:That was quick.i said cleaning him up and I lifted my dress and sat on his manhood he smiled and I grinded on it and pressed my coochie and ass on it and felt it regaining strength best feeling ever

Me:How is your day so far Mr Biyela?I asked playing with his tie as I was adjusting it more like taking it off and unbuttoning his shirt

Him:it is.(oh fuck..shit) baby it is good..he said as his breathing patterns changes I kissed him from the mouth all the way down to his neck and now exposed chest and abs and my hands were on his V-line I love it and yena he was penting and swearing so I got off him and knelt down and brushed his now erect dick he swears again and calls my name I unbutton his trouser and undressed him his dick

sprang out freely God you gave me a liver who
down throats an anaconda he's so big i circled my
taunge on his tip as it was oozing already and I
started doing my job I gave him a good one he was
surrending his soul on me everytime he felt it on my
throat he came and I cleaned him using my taunge
it was still hard so I just lifted my dress and I didn't
wear any undergarments so I just sat on him as it
was entering me I felt him too deep as it was
uncomfortable so he lifted me and put me on top of
his office table and fucked me in a missionary style
after he turned me and entered from behind he
didn't move so I did the job I started moving my ass
up and down and circles it drove him crazy so I
moved on a faster pace and twerked on it-it drove
him crazier after we both came we went to sit on his
couch and drank water

Him:Iyakuthanda indoda <man loves you>he said
kissing my hairline

Me:Uyakuthanda umfazi <wifey loves you> he
chuckled

Him:copy cat

Me:But you know I do

Him:I said it first

Me:but..

Him:don't start defending yourself please you know am correct

Me:

I didn't say anything I just played with his balls

Him:Tell me mamakwam what do you want?anything I will do it

Me:Range Rover SUV and your black card..he went to the his wallet

Him:Here is my black card you know the pin and your car will be delivered anytime this week or weekend MaBiyela your happiness in my joy Ngiyakuthanda yezwa <I love you you hear > i just became emotional he comforted me and we spent sometime together before I left and went to the mall to spend my man's money I met his ex Palesa he was so crusty yuuu

Me:Palesa unjani <how are you>?

Her:Ngiyaphila <am fine>

Me:Nathi siyaziphilela wethu<we are also fine>

Her:Well marriage is treating you good I see

Me:Gurl you have no idea

Him:Enjoy it while it last because we all know that nothing last forever

Me:Thanks for your kind advise sis

I continued shopping I won't let a dump ass girl ruin my day

Somewhere*

Guy3:This weekend we are playing boys

Joe:I want y'all to bring me that boy I want him alive you hear me

Them:Yes sir ad you say

Joe:Good I have a soft spot for women and children so we will leave them and focus on the main issue

Guy3:but the big Joe you know a way to that man is

through these people so how can we not include them so wena Lucky you are going to kidnap that kid at school I have learned that he goes for his swimming and soccer lessons on Saturday so make a plan and catch him ok

Lucky(Guy5):As you say bhoza yam <my boss>

They continued on planning their thing hoping to accomplish the mission

..

I know it's not Sunday but I am in a good mood so

Don't forget to comment

CHAPTER THIRTY

..

KHITHA

..

It's Saturday son is at school even though I didn't want him to go to school but he was crying and his father insisted that he can go guys I miss being

with my son mna yooo so we were driving from Ndiles warehouse he hardly uses it so we were fetching some important files he said ok we were driving in his Lamborghini zuru his favorite and we were playing some music and singing along when some traffic cops stoped our car for the why I don't know so we stopped

T.Cop1:Good day sir your car seem to be smoking dis you check it? we were confused

Ndile:Look here I don't have time to play ok so if I get out of this car and check If it has a smoke if not am going to sue your ass hy asses Ndile climbed out to check and I felt somebody grabbing me so hard I almost hit the ground after we could know it they got into the car and drove off

Ndile:WTF just happened?! can somebody tell me what the actual Fuck?!

Me:Baby they took the car

Ndile:Those idiots can't calculate who just hijack an expensive car and think it will just be the end of it baby where are the phones?luckily I had mine and

his was on the car I gave it to him he made a call

Him:Exe Luu mfethu they just took my car

Luu:...

Him:I don't know where I am at now just track the phone it's activated and please send me sbus number

Luu:...

After a second my phone beeped he made yet another call

Him:sbuda bra yam they took my Lamborghini zuru can you track it we will meet at the square go into my house with nathi and take my Buggatti V. I want to catch them on time

Sbu:..

Him:sure

we stood there for a good 30min and there was no sign of Luu so Ndile stoped a taxi and we got in and the stares we got we seated on the second row

Ndile:How much is the fare?

Taxi driver:Hawu abo cheese boy khuluma mfana sizwe uthini?<speaking boy so we can hear you>

Him:angisingu cheese boy wena nhlama yimalini itekisi lakho entlek mi thatha <i am not..,you dough how much is a taxi fare infact take here is your money>he gave him a R200 note

Him:Ngifuna ukwehla eMall of Africa in 5 minutes make it quick

He didn't say anything he just drove imali<money> has power,When we got there he called Luu and he told him where we were so he came with his SUV he was with Philani and their chics we got in and went to an open space where the Buggatti's appeared they get out of the car

Ndile:Sbuda awungijabulis e<make me happy>

Sbu:I managed to track the location it's in Mpumalanga at the skraals

Ndile:Stupid..he went to open the boot and took out guns and made sure that they are fully loaded I went to him

Me:Baby please be careful I don't want to loose you and ou...he cutted me short

Ndile:Nomkhitha can you stop nagging me!!just stop it am not a crawler I am a big dog I have been doing this so please ungangi bangeli isicefe lokh'ungicefzela mina he shouted at me as if I was nothing and I cried

Ndile:go back to the car please Luu hugged me and took me to the car and when I got there the ladies comforted me

They spoke about whatever but nathi came to us and we drove back to the joburg routine as they got to the Buggatti's and drove the separate way

Pearl (Philanis girlfriend):I am sorry am sure he didn't mean it he is pissed

Me:but he had no right to shout at me though

Nathi:That's how he becomes when he is in such situations just bare with him

Lady:Uxolo mntase uzoba right avha <I am sorry sibling you willbe fine>she looked familiar and I

thought I have seen her somewhere she gave me water I drank

Me:thank you..

Her:am Tina Luu's girl and Palesa's ex friend

Me:Yeah I thought I saw you somewhere so what happened if I may ask?

Her:long story

Me:ok...and I thought of my son I asked Nathi to drive to his school so we can fetch him and when we drove there we saw his teacher I climbed off and went to her

Me:I came to fetch my son

Her:Well his uncle took him..wait what uncle

Me:What did you just say?his uncle he doesn't have any uncle how do you mean? her eyes popped

Her:well um

Me:speak..i shouted

Her:ok a man came and said I must not said I must not report him as I was on my way out so I don't

even know the man..all I could hear is her speaking but I didn't understand her who can take my baby I sank down and cried Nathi and the ladies came

Nathi:can we please go inside and ask for security to check the cameras

Me:You better pray that my son is at my house otherwise I will skin you..i said after giving her a hot slap her face was pink we went to the camera room and the guys face was hidden the car didn't have any number plate and my son was asleep I cried

Tina:am sorry bbes they will find him Bandile will find him babes sorry

Me:no no no!!!! I want my son I want him he's only 4years 4 years..i cried so bad I even lost my voice they drove me to the house I went to his bedroom and he was not there I cried for my dear life i stood up and went down stairs so I can take my phone and call the cops but when I got to the stairs I missed a step and fell I rolled from first to last.

BANDILE

..

We got into this bush house and we went in I want to see who's trying to mess up with me when we got in the guards jumped in fear when they saw me but acted manly and showed me the way in and....wtf is he still alive didn't I kill him

Joe:Bandile you are so grown boy.this is the top dog that I took shares from by force and killed him God am sweating but I am a man I have to fight

Me:What do you want Joe?

Him:not even 'Uncle Joe' ok ngiyabona ukuthi you have grown some balls so I will be straight with you I want what's mine and what belonged to my friend edd so you don't want to make an enemy out of me and edd son because now your cheese boys and you can't compete

So give us 50%of all your businesses so you can get your car and son back..wait what I swear I lost my damn mind I wanted to take my gun shoot every corner of this house and every body in it but Luu stopped me

Luu:it's ok I will draw a contract so can we have that innocent baby back. he said looking at me

Joe:Now you are talking but bring the contract first and am giving you 42 hours am not good with babies now dismiss ..i felt shit I failed khitha I went to lean on my car as Joe made sure I don't touch it but it had the papers I was suppose to send to Colombia tonight God why is this happening to me when I got to my Buggatti I saw my phone and Files Luu winked at me my kind of a guy when checked it it had voice message from Nathi I listen to it Ow my khitha is admitted to Medi clinic hospital oh my God I drove faster I was on my Vin diesel mode I got thereafter an hour and went straight to where they were

Me:What's going on? Why is she admitted?When Pearl tried explaining Doctor Nel (my ex) and another male doctor came

MaleD:Where's Mr Biyela?

Me:Here

Him:Well the good news are your wife is well but

still unconscious for now because she was is the ICU unfortunately the baby didn't make it..i swear i had world walls closing on me Nel came and hugged me tightly

Her:Am sorry..she rubbed my back

Me:Can I see my wife? they nodded and took me to her ward when I got there she was facing a wall crying my heart broke even more I went to hug her she fought me but I finally won and we hugged each other and cried on each others arms

Her:Get out Ndile Get out

Me:baby I..

Her:My two sons are missing no the other one is dead and the other one is missing all because of you Bandile all because of your selfish self just go and get my son she cried out loud she was in pain

Her:I want my son Bandile i need him

she cried I couldn't take it anymore I stormed out

CHAPTER THIRTY-ONE

..

BANDILE

I was fuming I got to my house and went to the basement set down and cried my lungs out when I felt someone hugging my shoulders and when I look up it's Philani we bro hugged and Luu appeared

Luu:Man I have drew a contract it state that all your companies are signed to J oe..

Me:Uyahlanya mfethu are you out of your damn mind mfethu if J oe want a war he's going to get it..i stood up and opened the drawer that has all my weapons

Luu:Njayam you have to stop proving that you are a beast in everything ok let him feel like he's in control just for a few days because that contract is fake man he didn't even see that he signed it and said your son will be delivered

Me:Ayincwadanga vele leyanja <that dog is not educated >

PhilN:Mfethu I think you should rest and think about a plan on how we are going to take these pieces of shit down

Me:They will know the real terminator Luu since you chose your self to be my right hand man tell that Joe of yours we have a meeting on Wednesday 19:00 at Tembisa ex3

Them:warehouse?!

Me:Yes and tell the guys that they have to prepare the G-wagons they have a trip

Luu:and that?

Me:tell the guys to come and see me no body messes with my family and gets away with it..we went upstairs and I took a shower and slept

It's been two days now my son was delivered they have injected him with drugs so I took him to the hospital but luckily they are both coming home today my wife was discharged yesterday but she didn't come back home.So I cleaned the house my guys got in it was noon already today it's Wednesday so we are going to play

Them:hayu you ate it all<we bro hugged>

Me:Ngabuya ngadla nama left overs njayam..we shared a laughter after a few min My wife came she had my son in her arms she was with Tina and Pearl I went to hug them and i tried taking Lise in her arms she refused and then?!

Her:I am here to take all my belongings Bandile

Me:What did you just say?!

Her:Are you deaf nor stupid your problem is that.

you are selfish and you think you are smart...she continued shouting at me in front of everyone she mentioned alot of hurtful things after she went upstairs I followed her

Her:Get off my back Bandile..i took Lise and tucked him in his bed and kissed him a million times and turned to Khitha

Me:at the balcony..i walked out she dragged her feet and followed me

Me:Since when did you became a recked wife?!where did you take the liver to speak to me

like that in front of my friends calling me stupid and poking me as if I am a 3yr old huh khitha?!

Her...

Me:Ow now you are not going to say a thing now listen to me very carefully I know that you are hurting and mad at me about what went down but that doesn't give you a right to shout at me and tell me how useless I am unesbindi yazi mfazi first of all I bought this house and everything in it I payed for you and Lise and am taking a good care of you guys with just one thing going wrong wena you want to pack your bags and leave?!really Khitha look here I am the man the head of this household what I say goes so please stop irritating me and telling me that I am useless if you want to see who's useless you should consult a mirror my dear..

KHITHA

I know I was out of hand but what he just said broke me

Me:So I am useless now?!

Him:I am hungry Nomkhitha ngifuna ujeqe ne sbindi senkomo<steam bread and ox liver> make it quick it's 17:50 now keep in mind that at 19:00 I should be at Tembisa akusheshwe he walked out I just cried how did we get here I felt strong arms hugging me it's Luu

Him:Don't mind what he said when he's in such situations he acts without thinking so you must understand that this also hurts him but he hides it for you because he's a man..

Me:I know that I was wrong but I don't deserve this treatment I hate saying this but he's so heartless.Tina came

Her:sorry to disturb but Luu Bandz said I must come and call you..he went down stairs.I wiped my tears she came and hugged me

I went to the kitchen to prepare the requested meal

Pearl:why don't you order online there are some restaurants that has Steam bread on their menu

Me:No he wants a home cooked meal and besides I have a pressure cooker so I will use it

Tina:ok let us help you mntase

I mixed the dough with boiling water so that it will pressure the yeast to rise faster than the usual time and in 40 minutes I was done I went to the living room the 2nd one we hardly use it it's xoxo who likes playing in there when I got there Ndile was busy ordering them telling them what to do and all they did was to nod what I noticed is that they don't argue him it's only Luu and Philani who manages to get thru him

Me:Dinner is ready guys

Them:Awu makoti wethu <Our bride>

Luu:ayingo dodirhoyi moss <it's not immature cookes>I laughed so hard when last did i hear that word

Me:No you know am chef in the kitchen

Luu:And..

Ndile:Futsek wena Luu..he came to hug me and squeezed my butt he then kissed my forehead and I had to pretend that we are in good terms mnk

marriage they ate every body was praising me when it was almost time for them to leave he asked me to go upstairs with him we went to the main bedroom we then spoke and apologized to each other he went to take a shower and came back butt naked when I saw him I swear my panties drenched but it's too early to intimate so we went for oral sex and they came to fetch him

Ndile:I will always love you..he said kissing me

Me:Always and forever..we kissed

THIRTY-TWO

..

BANDILE

..

Ok now we are on our way to Tembisa I called Joe and I told him where we are going to meet.To be quite honest Joe scares me he has been in the game for long but I will act tough because I have his family so i think my plan will go smoothly

Luu:Njayam

Me:Exe

Luu:We are here..we got out of the car and went inside and went straight to the office in a few J oe came in with Mike Eds son they were with their guards 4 of them ok we welcomed them they settled

J oe:Where's everybody I want to make things quicker I have to be in Limpopo in seconds

Me:What's the matter is your family fine?I asked taking a sip on my whisky

J oe:I guess

Me:Mike uRight dog?he's one of those skrr skrr boys so he's not a threat to me

Mike:J a sure

Me:Lets go to the other side since y'all are in a hurry.they looked confused

J oe:I came here to sign forms and get the stuff so please don't waste my time!!he said shouting

Me:There's something I need to show you before signing the damn papers you are here for..i said

with a stern voice nobody shouts at me I hate that
They all followed me as Sbu and Thato opened
doors we reach where I kept their families but the
room was dark

Mike:and then?I switched on the lights

Mike&Joe:The fuck!!my squad and I took out our
guns whistle their guards took theirs out we were
pointing at each other

Me:So what's in your mind?you think you can take
my business as easy as that?I work hard for these
businesses and you come here and demand 50%
wonke unganya so we do this ny way or the high
way

Joe:You think you are smart wena mfana huh so
what is your way?I pointed the gun to his pregnant
wife

Me:huh?

Joe:You wouldn't dare..

Me:Why not?!I looked around the house my guys
were in good positions just the way we planned our

guns were already cocked so I pulled the trigger and shot his wife straight to the stomach 5 bullets before I knew it the lights were off bullet flying all around the room I found a corner and watched every move I managed

to see Joe and I shot him on the spinal cord and when he turned I shot him straight on the heart he fell and they try shooting where I am I shifted I shot their guards when every body was down and my guys were all alive when I peeped on the window Mike was escaping I went out and I couldn't find him and before I know it I was shot on my waist and on my arms when I turned he shot me in my chest and boom lights off..

LUKHANYO

..

Me:Where's B?

Them:he went out..they shouted Me:every body out now...i shouted back i opened 5 gasses and took my lighter and threw it in the I closed the door and

went out we got in the car and Bandile is not there
ok what's going on now?

Me:Where's Bandz?

Them:We have been looking for him and calling him
but no chance l..WTF I got out of the car and went
to look for him I called him and I saw a light and I
heard his phone vibrating I think it's him I got close
and he was next to the burning house as the
materials start falling I got close he's in pool of
blood

Me:Shit he's been shot!!I shouted and I took him
before the last gas started booming we reached the
car and when we got inside Nathi called Nel as they
are colleagues they both surgeons she agreed to
meet at my house so I drove straight to my place

Me:Is he still alive?

Philani:Yes the pulse is still beating but slowly..I
screamed

Me:Oh shit it can't be happening

Sbu:Vutha lemoto nawe <drive faster>or better yet

let me drive..sbu is like Bandz they are good in driving so we switched sides he drove before we could notice we were at my place Nel and Nathi were already there too

Nel:What happened?

Me:J ust do your job Nel!!they checked him Nel cried

Me:Yintoni ngoku ulilelani?<what is that you are crying for>

Nel:We need to take him to the hospital we might loose him

Me:What?!

Philani:Lets go..we took him and went to the car we drove to the hospital oh my God he better be alive

CHAPTER THIRTY-TWO

..

KHITHA

I have been waiting for Bandile and there's no sign of him and xoxo has been asking me about him am stressed having a gangster husband can be bitchy I

heard a knock at the door I went to open it was Luu
he looked like a mess and he was alone

Me:Where's Bandile?

Luu:Can I come in?i let him in and he got in and
settled on the couch

Me:and then?

Him:he was shot yesterday and now he's at medi
clinic..he said running his hands on his face as he
was facing down

Me:Lukhanyo uthini?uthini kum huh?Lukhanyo
Ndifuna indoda yam mfondini!!<what are you
saying to me?what are you saying to me?I want my
husband man> I shouted

Him:Unfortunately nam there's nothing I can do we
all have to hope and pray for his recovery..i was
crying oh Lord my husband I can't be a 23 year old
widow

Me:Baxolise yiza sambe <come let us go>he came
down stairs

Xoxo:Molo alume wam <greetings my uncle>they

fist bumped

Luu:Ntwana yam estrongo..he took him to his arms we went to the car and drove to the hospital the drive was long and silent we got there and went to his ward I left xoxo with Luu as he's not allowed in the ICU when I got in there was a lady Doctor crying next to my husband and then I slightly cleared my throat and she turned to look at me

Her:Ow hi I didn't see you there

Me:Who are you? I asked making my to her

Her: am Nel his ex we both moved on from that but seeing him like this hurts so bad but I will leave you to it I have to take my rounds she went out mxm.My man was breathing with the help of the machines his body was just lying in bed he didn't even move an inch I cried

Me:baby it's me nana baby its me your beloved wife please wake up nani i need you we need you xoxo need his father especially after what he went through baby please I..i.i words failed me i just cried and a male doctor came in and hugged me

he gave me water I refused

Him:you have to drink it mam you have to be strong for him please

Me:I don't want to be strong I need my man alive I want him to hold me and tell me that he loves me i need him,Bandile I said calling him more like screaming his name

Dr.No mam that is not allowed in here please just go home we will call you immediately when we notice a change

Me:When will be that doctor when?

Dr:I don't know he has lost so much blood but we managed to get him some so we are just waiting him to respond to it so we can predict his living life..i was crying and wrestling him as he was taking me out of his ward

CONTINUATION

..

TINA

So Monday I went to see Luu but he threw me out of his place I know he's hurting because of his friend's situation but that didn't give him the right to ill-treat me so I called Khitha and asked if it's safe to come she agreed I bought some goodies for her and xoxo plus it's rainy outside, I just drove in her yard I parked my car took the plastic bags and went to knock she opened girls go wishing xeim I hugged her

Me:Am sorry babe

Her:Please don't I am tired of crying..

Me:how are you guys doing?

Her:We coping I managed to talk through Xoxo I told him the truth half of it though

Me:Ow ok is that smart though?I mean he's a child

Her:they have to know that life is not always honey and sugar v

Me:ok you have a point well I know it's stupid but I bought these..i said giving her the shopping bags

Her:You said stupid?!no you smart I was craving for

something sweet and I wasn't planing to go out my son is going to love these..She called him as we went to sit near the fireplace and he came down he's so cute

Him:molo sisi<greetings sister>Ncooa

Me:molo nawe boy unjani <greet back,how are you>

Him:I am fine thanks and u (he said that as it is 'U' as a vowel) I chuckled

Me:am fine too

Her:come baby usisi ukuthengele kinder joy,tinkies,sour worms and chocolates <sister bought you>

Him:enkosi sisi,zezam zonke andithi?<thank you,they are all mine right >I smiled and nodded

Him:mama sapha iinto zam please <mom give me my things please>

Her:Not all of them here are yours

Him:zamxelela tatam xayibuya kugqirha<I will tell my father when he comes back from the doctor> he

stuck his tongue out to his mother and ran to the lounge to watch T.V giving me time to chit-chat with his mother honestly she's a good person and a strong woman too and I Stan I also told her how Luu and I met

Her:Yoo girl you are smart..she said that laughing

Me:That was my only way to him though he's intimidating laGuy you know him

Her:Mnk that's Xhosa men for you too much pride

CHAPTER THIRTY-TWO

..

KHITHA

It's been two weeks now and there's no change in Bandiles life so I decided to not visit him for two days just to save my self from the crying I always do whenever I enter at his ward but I saw a miss call from an unsaved number it's a landline looks like it is the one that male doctor used to call me with so I decided to drive to the hospital after dropping xoxo from school I parked my SUV yes

they brought it but I wasn't excited but I love it I went to the Reception and they directed me to a different ward I guess he's awake now I had this joy feeling I rushed to his ward i was wearing a long maxi dress so I lifted it a bit so I can walk faster when I got in that ward he was awake I screamed

Me:Nani!!I said throwing myself at him

Him:Nana!!we hugged for about a minute..i sat next to him oh he was with Nel

Her:ok I will leave you guys but on your way out please pay by the pharmacy so they can give you the prescribed meds..he nodded as Nel walked out

Me:Are being discharged?

Him:Yes I begged them to I wasn't going to spend any more time here I miss my bed..he said hugging me I notice that his other arm has a bandage and sling

Me:I missed you too our bed was big and cold without you,Nani please don't you ever scare me like that I thought..i thought i cried he hugged and comfort me

Him:baby am here now am sorry ok I won't I promise asked muntu wam <my person>

Me:I thought I lost you forever I was stressed baby

Him:but you gained moss I saw the ass and hips when you got in here..he said checking me

Me:I spent almost everyday at your gym just to unwind

Him:but it is a good sight moss i love it turn around for your husband...i did as my husband asked and twerked just a couple of jingles

Him:awuuuuu shit..he spanked me

Me:and you call your self a patient wow so much of being one..we laughed as his squad got in

Them:inja yeGame(they nodded)Yes!!..Thee Terminator(they nodded)they continue hyping wow they were so happy

They bro hugged Philani and Sbu started poking my man's arm he was flinching in pain

Me:asoze kaloku never days I said defending him and separating them from him they laughed

Luu:os avuyi kengoku <you are happy now>

Me:Ndizothini ndizoba within na mntase ndibelibanjwa sbwl sey happiness kngk<what do you expect me be I will be within and be a prisoner am craving am happy>

Luu:Seyo touture ntoyobanjwa ngus andlana senaworry <it's a torture to be hold hostage by a one arm man am worried>

Me:Yindodam moss luthetha ngayo kanjalo<that is my husband you are speaking about moss>I slightly slapped him on his face...we laughed as we went our separate ways Ndile came to open the door for me using his one hand it was a drivers side though he got in on the passenger sit I drove off

Me:So what do you want to eat baby?

Him:Pussy nana more and more of it..i laughed

Me:besides that because obviously you will get it

Him:I don't know maybe sea food let's order online at uber eats am not in the mood to go public baby

Me:ok love we will order as soon as I get to the

house xoxo is going to be happy yoo

Him: not more than I will be..he said getting his hand under my dress he brushed my inner thighs and went for my coochie

Him: So you wore a panty today can you please take it off in the next robbot?

Me: No nani do you want to return to the hospital?

Him: I will do it myself you always distract me when am driving so it's your turn now..he searched in his paper bag that he got from the hospital he took out a blade and cut my thong one side he looked at me and tried cutting underneath I refused

Me: asoze alok what if ubuya nekhozo lam? <never what if you cut my clit> he laughed

Him: I said take that thing off..i took it off and gave it to him he sucked it and started massaging my clit luckily we were on our suburbubs now I drove in the yard but I was already wet so he got off from his side and came to mine he adjusted the seat he got in and we kissed I undressed him and gasped when I saw his

CONTINUATION

..

manhood it has grown

Me:were you at Dr Chinua?

Him:who's that now?

Me:those penis enlargement doctors with funny surnames..he laughed

Him:vula amathanga tuh <open your thighs please>
it was so big my got have mercy on me I fully undressed him and he tried entering me but he struggled he used to but not as much as he does not it has grown indeed so he pushed with force I screamed although it wasn't fully in he brought back the seat a bit whilst it was working on his favor it was entering me inch by inch until it was fully in I felt him under my belly button/ pot I gasped he smiled my legs were on his shoulders close to mine though this position is mind blowing and painful to he started moving in a slow pace as we made eye contact I was a moaning mess he increased the pace I swear i was looking my mind I

dag my nails on his back i didn't know what to do he had no mercy

Me:Ba--ndi...aahh ahhh shiiiiit God no....ahhh

Him:What is it baby?!he went beast on me..

Me:I...i...love you Ntshangase..oh..ahhh I love you so much...he pounded and pounded faster as I came for the 3rd time

Me:hs sigdjsieoebehdiebuui..i was speaking in taunges as I came for a 5th time and yena he came after me he filled me with his seeds we stayed in that position for a few minutes catching our breath I have to get morning after pill when fetching xoxo I am on my fertile days I don't want to fall pregnant as in now..he was looking at me he completely pulled out and got off the car

Him:as ambe siyoqedelela endlini mamekhaya <let's go and finish our business inside the house my wife>I looked at him hawu J izasi

Me:No I am done baby yoooh I can't

Him:Done what baby?!1 round kuphela uyadlala

wena <only you are playing>

Me:Yoooh hayike ANDIZI!!<i am not coming>he laughed his ass out

Him:ngiyadlala muntu wam let's go and play hide and seek ke..

Me:I am not buying it just promise me you won't fuck me again and I will come out

Him:I promise that I won't fuck you..i climbed out of the car

he quickly grabbed my hand

Him:I won't fuck you I will make love to you and fuck you harder

Me:No you promised me that you wont moss

Him:I promised not to Fuck you I didn't promise to not fuck you HARDER..ow Lord come by your own self my poor abdomen am going to loose it..we got into the house immediately after he had closed the door he pinned me on it

Him:Khulula <undress>he said in his deepest voice I was turned on I forgot that my coochie pot is

burning in a few we were both naked I undressed him we made love slowly so in the couch with eyes locked God knows how I missed this

Him:I love you Nomkhitha Ngiyakuthanda
NaNtshangase...hee so it's his turn now ok we came and I got on top of him and rode him in a cow girl position he was swearing on some 'fuck Nomkhitha maarn' the whole time we made love and after that we got dressed and orderd our meal

..

It was after mid day so I had to drive to xoxo's school and pick him up I had no choice I didn't want to though because I couldn't keep my legs together daddy paralyzed me I went to pick him up and I was listening to him telling me about school this and that kids we got to the house and his father was waiting for him at the door he screamed

Him:boy boy!!he lifted him using his one arm he kissed him all over his face

Xoxo:daddy wam umama umbethile wathatha chocolate yam <my mother whiped me he also took

my> he faked a cry but his tears disappointed him they didn't come out so his father comforted his nagging son

Me: sbwl bano tata ndzoxoka nam<craving to have a father so that I can lie> I laughed as Ndile winked at me they went to the other sitting room as i went to the kitchen to prepare dinner for my cheerleaders and I went to check on them they were playing video games I stole pics and vids I posted on my Insta caption 'may the good Lord keep my heart owners and a #fatherAndSonGoals' people were commenting it reached 3.5k likes within 15minutes and Bontle didn't comment she has been distant these days I wonder

CHAPTER THIRTY-THREE

..

It's been two months so it's May now and everything is superb we went on a family trip to Dubai it as was a blust bruh I always wish to visit that place as lucky and blessed as I am my loving husband made my wish come to pass, but girl has

been feeling sick for sometime now so Ndile forced me to see a doctor actually they accompanied me him and xoxo

Him:baby you seem out of place are you fine?

Me:Yes I am just thinking about how blessed I am to you in my life..he kissed my forehead

Him:I live to see you smile mami..xoxo came to separate us as we were getting cosy seyo jealous

Dr:Mrs N.Biyela

Me:Here

Dr:You can come in..we all went in

Dr:ok what is wrong Mrs Biyela?

Me:I have been off lately doctor I just don't know what is going on

Dr:can I check you I mean everything am I allowed?

Ndile:anything doctor she need to be fine yooo..arg I know I have been moody but it sounds like he's so tired of me mxm.so I was checked and Dr gave me a pregnancy test so I did it and gave it to him

Dr:We will wait for about 5 minutes then...so he asked us a few questions about our sex life and if we using condoms for safety blah blah blah am hungry I can't even pay attention so it was about time I was nervous

Dr went to take the pregnancy test and..

Dr:Wow congratulations you guys are expecting!!

Us:huh!!

Dr:Yes there will be a new addition to your family and it looks like you are 3 months pregnant today..i quickly calculated and oh shit the sex in the car I looked at Bandile he was so happy as the doctor was busy congratulating him

Ndile:Can we please have a scan and i want to hear my child heart beat,,is it ok baby?he said asking me I was out of place I just nodded

Xoxo:mama ngu child kabani lowo?<mom who's child is it>

Ndile:Ours boy awumfuni umntu ozodlala naye wena ekini kanti?<don't you want someone to play

with at home>

Xoxo:hayi uzogqiba iiKinder joy zam tata <no he will finish my kinder joys dad>

Ndile:I will buy more and more of them mos

xoxo:mhh..he was agreeing to disagree Ndile and I looked at each other and shrugged so I went to lay on the bed so that we can get a scan the doctor poured the icy cold gel I flinched

Me:Ouch that's cold..he slightly laughed

Dr:I know and am sorry but that's how it is..i nodded so he began doing his thing and I hear sounds I guess it's the heart beat it was so cute

Dr:Ow man looks like it's more than one he says checking

Us:huh

Ndile:what do you mean Smith?

Dr:Man you are a goat(laughs) three goals (whistles)my husband smiled like a child who's given a candy nor a toy he's been crying for

Ndile:Man you not joking right?

Dr. look..he pointed at the screen and there were three dots in there and you could hear the heart beats that they are more than one nor two indeed I was carrying triplets I cried

Ndile:baby why are you crying now?

Me:how am I going to carry three kids mna ndimnye?<I alone>

Ndile:i will help you baby just don't cry ok atleast not in front of xoxo please he's confused so don't complicate things by crying am sorry baby but these are blessings he kissed me..so xoxo was questioning the doctor so he told him that he's going to have three siblings xoxo was protesting Ndile knows how to calm him down so he did the job

Xoxo:kengoku mama wena ubaginye Leno? <so now mom why did you swallow them>

Me:heavenly father doctor finish what you have started please as for me I am hungry as hell I want pizza,chips,peanut butter and coffee

Ndile:all of them baby are you sure you are going to eat them all?

Me:no I am going to chew and swallow i am not going to eat them nani..i rolled my eyes he threw his hands in the air as a sign of surrendering why was he asking me an obvious question

xoxo:mama ooChild bazofika nini kengoku?<so mom when are they going to arrive>

Me:ngo November baby

Xoxo:mhhh

We drove from the hospital to the nearest mall as the hunger was killing me so went to a buffet because I couldn't decide on what I want so I can choose whatever I want

CONTINUATION

..

So it's Sunday I decided to drive to the mall and do some shopping it's been a while maybe not but I just craved for it so when I was at i-store getting a new iphone 11 pro max but a different colour and I

wanted to buy xoxo a new iPad so when I got there Entle was with her new friends so I decided to greet her and test the waters

Me:Hello stranger..i said as she turn to look at me

Her:Hi khitha..she said whistle concentrated on her phone

Me:Its been a long time where have you been hiding?

Her:What you don't understand Khitha is wena <you> all you do is sit in your biggest house at J ozis number one surbub chill,shop and go overseas and spending your husband's billions while some of us have to work our asses off and be independent so babes I was work loaded..she turned her ass and went to her friends they laughed I heard them saying ' I wonder how is she going to cope when he leaves her for another woman' wow I was I don't know how I was actually I thought she was my best friend I thought..i was disturbed by a cashier while I was busy thinking

Him:Hey sweetie are you fine?..he was gay bubbly and beautiful gosh I love these people they are kind

and welcoming

Me:Hey,,no I am just amazed by someone I thought was my best friend she literally threw some hurtful words to me but nevertheless am good

Him:I hope you are babes people we call friends can amaze us and free advice for you 'be your own best friend because people change chomma' ow he reminds me of my husband he always warn me about loving,trusting and praising friends am even ashamed of telling him of what went down he never liked Entle

Me:ja chommies that's a mouthful one jonga ndithabathile <look I took it>we laughed so he helped me as I wanted a dusty silver pink new colour so I went to Food chain restaurant and I went to order I wasn't going to eat there i was ordering out and ohh I saw Menzi coming my way

Him:Molo mamaka boy <greetings my sons mother>I was shook aibo the liver

Me:Molo Menzi <greetings>he smiled

Him:You are still beautiful MaMdlane your

gangster!,scaming husband is taking a good care of you I see

Me:You forgot to say 'and my boss' you are working for him aren't you?

Him:As if you know something about working Bandile is going to leave you and please introduce that boy to his real father...say what so today is not my day

Me:Hee mamela bhuti sukundinyela mna uyeva please not today my marriage has nothing to do with you and about a son..My son is with his father as we speak that's his father and get that through your thick skull kalolu you said your son is a bustard he must be flashed so ke bhuti find a hobbie I can see you are bored <no listen brother don't test me>I took my order as it has arrived I swiped my man's black card I took R200 note and gave to the waitress and I went out I left him standing there I drove straight to my place i just parked my SUV and went straight to the house Ndile had this questioning look

Him: Nanami are you fine?

Me:I(s niffs)

Him:what baby inja yakabani le ikhalisa umfazi wami ngiqede ngayo < who's did is bothering my wife making her cry tell me so I can finish him off>

Me:I think today is not my day nani..

Him:Why are you saying that nanami?

Me:Nothing baby am hungry..I say getting up

Him:Nothing nguNothing wakho loyo<where is that Nothing of yours residing>baby you are crying and you are telling me it's nothing..he said that half shouting I narrated the whole thing from Entle to Menzi

Him:I once warned you about Entle so I don't touch her story but as for Menzi I think him and I have to talk,you said you are hungry?I nodded he went outside to get the shopping bags he dished up for us as xoxo was sleeping he's tired y'all know how busy he can be now we were sitting at the grass drinking juice and he was drinking beer he was

busy telling me about whatever man's always got stories to tell i was a laughing mess

Him:that's what I wanted to hear your laughter

Me:Ow please you finished me

CHAPTER THIRTY-FOUR

..

Him:well it is nanami but I have to hear it everytime it makes my soul feel settled it assures me that I am at the right place..i was blushing

Me:Ow please..

Him:yes nanami you just don't understand how much I love you (he looked me in the eye) ever since you came to my life you brought light,you made me see life with the other perspective all I did before you came to my life was get money spend it on hoes,drinks and travelling the world but you came and everything started making sense you made me a father when I least expected it I wasn't ready i was even nervous when I was around him I even googled 'how to be a good father'(I laughed)

serious yazi<you know> and judging from Lise so far so good and am about to be a father of four- Four baby all because of your selflessness I did you wrong but you loved me still you encouraged me to taught me life is not about materialistic things as I always thought it was I could write a book baby conclusion is Ngiyakuthanda Nomkhitha ngenhliziyo yami yonke nkosikazi yami and please prepare yourself for being loved because I am going to love you Sheim I want them to suspect you of poisoning me because I will be your puppy baby and please don't get tired of me I am a man baby I do my own mistakes but please let me acknowledge them and fix me because when I am out there I am representing us not just me alone <I love you with all my heart my wife>I was so emotional thanks to this pregnancy for making things worse

Me:baby you are just way too nice hawu..we hugged

Him:I will always love you

Me:Always and forever...we kissed as our kiss was heated we end up making love outside many

steamy rounds and when I was about to get on top
Tadaaa

xoxo:mama umenzan tatam?<mom what are you
doing to my father> we laughed

Me:He's also my husband we are sharing him

Xox:no no he's mine..he ran to his father luckily we
managed to dress in time as he was busy rubbing
his eyes

Him:But boy ooChild bayeza yazi

CONTINUATION

..

Me:so basically he's living on a borrowed
time?sembi <too bad>

Him:Attention is about to be devided

Me:mhhhh.mmmh

Him:Kinder joys,Tinkies,Sour worms and toys are
about to be shared

Me:Yoooh soyiki <am afraid>

Him:Even parents imbhala <even>

Me:Sena worry <I am>

Him:Changes baba

Me:Nani you forgot responsibility he's going to be a big brother

Him:Kuzo baTense <it will be> xoxo was so confused as we were busy dissing him throwing some shades at him

Xoxo:ooChild baze neeToys zabo ke please <they must come with their>we bust out a laughter

Me:baby boy sharing is caring you will have to be their brother ubanqandele eskolweni <protect them at school>

Xoxo:ndizohlala nabo kwi naughty corner kemnake <I will sit with them at the naughty corner>

Ndile:say what?

Xoxo:Ndilambile mna <I am hungry>

Ndile:phinda futhi utheni?<repeat again what did you say> he faked a cry but daddy didn't fall for it

this time he gave in

Xoxo:uxolo tata I won't disrespect the teachers again cela kinder joys eziyi 4 before bafike ooChild <sorry dad;can I have> yooo this is going to be hard xoxo is jealous but he will get used to the changes i will try by all means to balance things so he can hear and speak English but he can't pronounce the words properly as he's a child and still learning, he went inside the house with his dad...

TINA

..

I was at the salon I just got in and there was my ex friends I went to greet them andiboyiki moss <I am not afraid of them>

Me:ladies..i say settling

Them:Hi

Palesa:So where's your best friend Khitha?s he's the one who's more interested in Khitha's life more than

Bandz ex

Me:probably with her hubby minding her own business

Lelethu:Your point being?

Me:That you guys are always interested on what's happening into people's lives instead of bettering your owns get yourselves jobs and stop running after married old hags and wena Palesa you are married for goodness sake

Palesa:that has nothing to do with you

Me:I know but facts babes

CHAPTER THIRTY-SIX

..

BANDILE

..

I was at the office busy with work I think I will have to take some files and finish some at home I don't want khitha and xoxo to be alone at night I know

there are guards but I have to be there,now it's afternoon I am just waiting for someone she asked to see me it's about business though in the mean time I am sexting with my wife she just asked me to send her my dick print ai this woman I love her either way...there was a knock at the door

Me:it's open..i shouted and Entle came in she's filling in for my P.A because she's in maternity leave

Her:Mr Biyela I hope you haven't forgotten about the meeting it's in 5 minutes

Me:I am coming thanks for reminding me..she smiled and turned to leave.I prepared myself and went to the boardroom and she hasn't arrived yet

Me:Is she even coming?I hate late comers especially in business time is money

Her:she said she's on her way..in a second a lady came in she's flames bruh a chubby mommy,round ass,slim waist,the legs and she's also beautiful herself

Lady:Afternoon Mr Biyela..she said bringing me

back of my imaginary world

Me:Afternoon Ms..

Lady:Mtsweni sir..she said with confidence

Me:oh sorry ...

Lady:No problem you were busy checking me
angisho <right>...Too much pride

Me:I am human too but I would love it if we just
jump into it I have to be somewhere..

Lady:no problem...she did her pitch and I can tell
she's good for business even though she was not
here for an interview but she's a beauty with brains
we need such people in business,so we reached an
agreement she was going to host a conference in
one of my hotels so I charged her she said it's too
much R23000 for 2 nights that's cheap for a 5 star
hotel ..she followed me to my office

Me:Ms Mtsweni I am sorry but I won't charge you
any less

Her:but Mr Biyela we can make an arrangement I
can pay you half of the amount and the other one

we can fix it

Me;fix it how? she got close to me and played with my tie so she was seducing me now she opened her blazer and she exposed her cleavage

Her:Huh?so how do you see it?I can give you the best time of your life

Me:Best time of my life?how so?

Her:yes..she was starting undress and she tried to touch my dick haibo am I about to get rapped I moved away

Me:Ms Mtsweni you are being unprofessional and I don't do business with people like you,when were doing your pitch I was so impressed I even thought of recruiting you but no you did well by showing me what you are made of,,so is this really what you do?you hoe for business

Her:no I don't usually do it but Mr Biyela I think you can see yourself you are a man,intimidating,rich,good looking and by judging from your body structure you know how to use your waist..she said bitting her Lower lip

Me:can you gather your things and get the hell out of my office Ms Mtsweni?I keep a serious face I didn't want her to make any move from then..she started fixing herself

Her:Your loss,so what are you going to do with your visible gigaba?ow shit Ntshangase can embarace a person

Me:I've got a very beautiful wife waiting for me at home so please take your cheap was out of my office and oh the price is R35000 2 nights take it or leave it

Her:what?!

Me:You heard me you are not deaf close the door on your way out..she just stood there I pointed at the door she cat walked to the door shit I have to gather my stuff and drive to my place..in about 45 minutes I was at my house My wife was busy at the kitchen she has gained so much weight this pregnancy looks good on her even though she's not showing yet she was wearing a baggy t-shirt and you can tell that there's nothing under it works for

me I took off my blazer and shirt i got close to her and hugged her from behind she jumped a bit but clamed

Her:please stop sneaking on me..we laughed I placed a kiss on her neck

Me:where's xoxo?

Her:he's sleeping his temperature was high I think he's catching flu..

Me:can you take him to the hospital tommorrow?

Her:will do?I started kissing her she was enjoying this I took her and placed her on top of the kitchen counter I opened her legs and ate her I sucked the clit and when she was dripping wet I fucked her with my taunge she was a moaning mess I then replaced my taunge with a finger and I went for her butt hole and I rimmed her while finger fucking her she was crazily enjoying this and then I stopped she looked at me I smiled while unbuttoning my trouser and my chock sprang freely I rubbed it on her slits she was so impatient she ended up begging me to make love to her as I did give it to

her....

..

KHITHA

..

It's Friday night my husband and I are attending a party more like a bash that is hosted by Sbu he's so ghetto and I love his style so it was a all black party so I wore a high waisted leather skirt with a slit that reaches just under my waist but it had strings to keep it closed and I wore a croppie shirt and black half boots I finished my look with a fur black scarf whistle my husband was wearing a torn up black jean,golf shirt and a man's long cardian and his smith sneakers he was so sexy i wish I can have him now so we called MaFatima to look after xoxo as good hearted as she is she came she's good with babies so I trust her

Me:baby are you sure sure that you are my husband?he just gave me a 'wow look'

Him:are you high?are you drunk?

Me:please babes how do we compliment you kanti ndiyakuzama <am elevating your level>

We went out and drove to the park which was in Tembisa it was already parked

Him:baby do not get drunk please..

Me:Why not?

Him:aren't you pregnant madam?!

I just rolled my eyes and fixed my make-up before heading out wow it's about to be a long tiring night but I am going to nag him just for that.....

CONTINUATION

..

So when we got there we saw Tina and Luu coming from the back of the stage fixing themselves wow these two we approached them

Me:but guys the party just started moss..they looked at me my husband and I laughed they were so shy about this

Tina:kaloku wena girl you sleep on it and wake up

on it so you can't compare your self nathi<us>..shes such a mood always defending herself we hugged each other and went to where they were seated so us ladies were on our side whistle our men's were sitting on their on camping chairs I greeted the girls and went to hug Pearl

Me:unjani mntase <how are you sibling>

Her:never been better..she smiled

Me:the night is still young am going to wait for you..she laughed

Me:hayi andizukuxhes ha<I am not going to rush you>

Lady:Hi you must be Mrs Biyela?

Me:Yes I am..

Lady:I am koketso Sbu's girlfriend..we hugged

Me:Finally the mysterious Koketso..Girl your man is always telling me about you

Ketso:Good things I guess

Me:I even thought you were an angel..we laughed

Tina:thetha mntase <take sibling>she said giving me a Bernini classic I refused it

Me:yhuuu mntase no thank you today I want to be sober

Tina:try again..ooh gosh

Me:ok I went to a doctor she said I must slow down on alcohol I think my alcers are going to strike again

Pearl:Maybe after some couples of months we will be changing them nappies Aarg your alcers are nasty..i was shook how did she find out

Pearl:I've got a son babes so please you can trick them not me..we laughed

Me:whatever mams ebeleti <prophetess>

Tina:so you are about to break your Vijay jay again?

Me:imagine..i made a puppy face they laughed at me

Pearl:but when you were making it am sure you were the instructor..we laughed my man came with a bottle of wine,a glass and a plate full of meat

Him:Ladies mantombazane..

Them:hi,hey,Bandz,...arg these hoes he came to me and perked my lips

Him:baby here idla nanami <eat>

Me:aren't you the best husband?!I kissed him

Him:I aim to please..(we chuckled) whatever you need just call me ok love..i nodded as he walked away

The girls and I continued chatting until Entle and his squad came there was a new face now she was chubby yellow and beautiful am jealous can I hide my man because it looks like I have a competition

Entle:Hi friend..what!!i just looked around as Tina and Pearl were confused

Entle:Hawu Khitha am greeting you is that how you treat your old friends..i stood up she step back a little

Me:What do you want?

Entle:ow please I just came to greet you miss high and mighty

Me:so this is the real you now huh?SO this is the thank you I get after I have helped you in so many things besides getting you a job so disrespect is what I get for a reward,let me tell you ke sisi the same way you got that job is the same you might even kiss it goodbye so you better start respecting me and stop trying to prove a point to your newly found friends because we both know where we come from so please babes go and be bored somewhere else..she didn't say anything she just looked me from my hair to my feet and she left I pray that when her baby daddy start acting crazy on her her friends are going to help her out she quickly forget...

BANDILE

.

so we are at the park Sbu hosted a bash his good at this Amapiano were on so as a good dancer I am i was busy keeping them entertained he and Luu can dance and others all they know is flirt every girl

Luu:Mfethu don't get too much drunk and own the stage you don't want your wife panel beating these thirsty hoes who are busy checking you out

Sbu:heyi phela ngithi all his exes are here today it's about to get lit

Me:I have moved on from that and besides I think they saw that I came with someone

Sbu:let's hope so

KHITHA

I was busy enjoying my meat and listening to my girls telling me and showing me Bandz exes who were busy giving me nasty looks and Tina was busy dissing them I was a laughing mess gosh I can't take it yoooh

Me:No Tina stop it I can't breath...i died

Tina:Ndiyakuxelela kes ana<I am telling you babes>

Me:let me go to Ndile and ask for another wine because I have been texting him but dololo reply

Pearl:go get your man..she said in an American accent I laughed and I walked to where they were but I felt someone grabbing my arm and then who's this

Guy:Hey lala you look nice..i pulled my arm back as the other one came close to me and spanked my ass wyd

Me:leave me alone you shitty ass rapist

Guy2:we can be more than that wena slay queen sase mikhukhwini <squatter camps>

Guy3:letha leyo foun wena skhebersh..he came closer and he was so ugly you can tell that he's an old low life thug

Guy1:Cha Ntwana yam asiyithathe lethikhen siyise ngale and satisfy ourselves awubheke lezinge <no bruh let's take her to the other side look at this ass> so they agreed I was protesting they slapped me so hard I shouted for Ndile but the music was so loud I could see him he was busy dancing with some other chick

Guy2:Hey wena sfebe ungazongicika wena

as ambe <hey you bitch don't irritate me let's go > I cried and protested until the Dj guy came to my rescue but they fought him and the other one was busy dragging me to the dark corner I wasn't going to get raped just like that I fought I took a beer bottle and threw it on his face the beer poured him on the face am sure it entered his eyes then I got up and ran to Bandile who was sitting down and there was a girl next to him and he jumped when he saw me all of them looked at me I cried

Ndile: baby what's going on? I pointed where they were they are still panel beating the poor Dj

Me: they wanted to rape me.. i said crying Nathi comforted me whistle Ndile, Sbu and Luu went to the guys I was even vomiting I felt a sharp pain on my abdomen and I saw blood running through my legs I cried louder Nathi called my husband they carried me to the car Sub was driving Bandile and I were crying we can't lose these babies too God no...

Luu: Guys masithandazeni we can't afford another miscarriage <let's pray> just the miscarriage word

made me cry my lungs out What did we do to
deserve this kind of a punishment

CHAPTER THIRTY-SEVEN

..

BANDILE

.

We have arrived at the hospital they have admitted khitha I told You and Sbu to go back to the park and look for those guys I want them alive and kicking it also gave me time to private myself with prayer I have never been a praying person never believed in prayer but khitha is the one who changed that so i was in the bathroom praying to God to not take my babies I have lost one and it's enough he must not punish the kids for my wrong doings..i got a call from Nel she said i must go to Khitha's ward I quickly went there she was facing the ceiling and she wasn't crying I guess she just gave up and let things be,I walked to where she was I sat in the chair that was near her bed I took her hand into mine we just stayed like that no words exchanged a

male doctor came in

Dr:Evening Mr and Mrs Biyela

Me:evening doctor

Dr:well I have good news and bad ones..i was sweating shit

Me:Ok doctor say it..i squeezed Khitha's hand I could see she was out of it

Dr:Your wife and other two kids are fine but the other one couldn't make it guys am sorry..i felt like this whole thing is a dream I felt so empty I was numb I didn't know what to do I looked at my wife she was crying it was only tears gushing down her cheeks though I side hugged her

Me:so doctor did you check them thoroughly?

Dr:yes I did and I didn't find any danger..

Me:ok can we go home..he nodded he gave me forms to fill in I did and we went to the car and I drove to our place and when we got there it was silent I guess xoxo and MaFatima are sleeping it's 03:30am by the way Khitha didn't say anything she

went to the bathroom she locked it and I heard the water running I guess she's taking a shower after 20 minutes she came out she dried her self lotioned and went to the closet she came back wearing her see-through nightie she kneels down and prayed after that she got under covers she switched her side lamp and slept ok I guess I deserve the silent treatment..

..

KHITHA

..

My second child's passing depressed me and I vow to my self that 'i am never getting pregnant again' Bandile has been acting strong about all of this but when i pretend to be asleep he was watching me and he went to the bathroom and I heard the water running and I could tell that he was crying it was hurtful to hear him cry like this am sure it's depressing him,he came back dried himself and went to the closet he came back wearing his jogger pant he got in bed and he carefully and slightly

pulled me to his chest i didnt protest i let him be...

I was woken by a little cute laughter when I opened my eyes xoxo was laying in his stomach his little legs raised up and crossed his tiny hands were on his face he was looking at his father who was sitting to a couch next to our bed he had files around him and he was busy with his laptop as xoxo was busy disturbing him

Him:Lise I am busy here come on..

Xoxo:no you said I will type moss tata <dad>

Him:ok let me finish this one ke

xoxo:hayi hayi uyandirobha wena <no no you are cheating me > I chuckled and shook my head they looked at me

Ndile:Nanami you are awake?!isn't that obvious na guys

Me:No am sleeping nani...he laughed at me as they were coming closer to me xoxo came to kiss me

Xoxo:mama yakuthanda avah <I love you mom you hear>gosh I swear I cried thanks to my hormones

Me:Nomamakho uyakuthanda <your mom loves you too> I kissed him Ndile came to us and we family hugged

Ndile:And i love the both of you

Xoxo:Lavu tatam

Me:I love you my husband...we stayed like that for a few minutes and I felt something on my stomach

Me:Ouch!!they looked at me

Ndile:baby what's going on URight?he's eyes were full of fear..i laughed

Me:they are kicking..

Ndile:baby are you sure?!he covered his hands on my tummy he felt the kicks he smiled they continued kicking he was all smiles and laughing though he became emotional I rubbed his back

Xoxo:daddy bhekeli sa nam funa ubamba <shift a bit i want to touch too>they both accommodated their hands and the babies stopped kicking

Ndile:Haibo no Ntshangase,Bo Menziwa,Bo Mgazi he continued calling clans as his babies started

kicking

Me:Haibo am I dying tell them to stop

Xoxo:zintoni ezi zilapha esuswini sakho
mama? <what are these in your stomach mom>

Me:Ngoo child baby..he nodded as they were busy
hying them

Me:the party is over I am hungry..they frowned

Ndile:kodwa nana <but> I gave them a serious look
they got up and disappeared i guess theywent to
the kitchen

CONTINUATION

...

It's November and a lot has happened it's tough,it's
bad,it's tricky well i burried my aunt just after a
week i lost my baby Simunye that was how Ndile
named him/her he said even though She/he didn't
make it buy we are one in spirit,,well my aunt was
involved in a car accident and she didn't survive it
as they were both drunk,her and the driver it's bad
guys because she has been the only pers on I called

family now I am alone it's sad really,who am i going to cry to?who's going to comfort me when marriage turns sour I mean it's not always honey and sugar moss but it was God plan I guess and as for me am just a hippo,my tummy is huge guys and I am always hungry for a man and food but now that I am 9months so I can give birth at any given day..so I just took a shower it's Saturday morning so I decided on wearing a maxi long dress and white push ins when I got to the bedroom Ndile was sitting at the edge of the bed he was deep in thoughts

Me:Nani are you fine?I ask sitting next to him

Him:Eish nana that dream is back it's horrifying this time..so he has been dreaming of an old woman not old though maybe she's on her early 50s,this woman is with her 3 kids and they are in a scattered land and seem to be in danger so Ndile is busy calling for them even though they pay him no mind

Me:Nani it's been a while now,,dont you think we should go to church maybe we can get help

Him:Eish mina angazi nana yazi <I don't know>who are these people?what do they want from me?

Me:baby let me give birth first then we will go to church ok? he nodded

Him:ok am just bothered by all of this

Me:Its ok,,tell me what would you like to have for breakfast

Him:anything that my beautiful wife is having..i just smiled and went to the kitchen to prepare breakfast but I felt pains on my abdomen I think

Me:ouch!!I screamed in pain Ndile and Xoxo came running

Them:Yini<what is it>

Me:I think I have period pains

Ndile:ain't you pregnant?

Me:bring me my sanitary pads please and stop acting like a famine..he shrugged and turned to leave I felt liquid water between my thighs to legs

Me:No baby I am in labour!! I shouted

Xoxo:yinton leyo?mama uright <what is that?are you ok>

Ndile came with a bag that we packed long time ago and car keys so he drove to the hospital when we got there-there was an ambulance going out but Ndile stopped it and forced them to take me to labour ward

Me:Yhuuuu nani ndiyafa stru ahhhh,,yho000oh <I am dying indeed>

Him:No baby you got to be strong for them and us,you need to survive this love I need all of you alive...does he even knows the pain I am feeling I continued screaming and kicking Ndile was trying his level best in calming me down but I ended up swearing him but finally I pushed and in a few I heard a little cry

Dr:second born it's a baby girl..he gave it to Ndile and there was another cry

Dr:First born it's a baby boy...i heard cries but just passed out

BANDILE

....

So finally I am going to be a father to my own flesh and blood children it feels good seeing these two little angels bring me joy I was holding the girly little angel

Me:Sawubona sisi unjani kodwa?<hello sis how are you though> she was so cute..so Luu and Tina arrived with baby clothing so Tina was holding the boy one My wife just woke up

Her:can I see my babies guys?

Tina:Aarg take this one bbes because uBandz akafuni ngalo simncamile<he refused with that one we gave up>

Her:Ndzakubetha ntombikayise <you go fathers beloved daughter> she took him

Me:Baby that one is Siyabonga and this one is Siphesihle, do you like them?she smiled and nodded

Her:yeah they are cute baby

no one:

nobody at all:

attention seeker:mna mama ndilambile<I am hungry>That was xoxo he was sitting at the corner like a rejected

Me:ohh sana lwam yiza kumamakho <oh my baby come to your mother>he shyliy climbed in bed and he played with Siya's tiny fingers I guess he's not hungry nomore

CHAPTER THIRTY-EIGHT

..

KHITHA

.

It has been a week now and my babies are still alive and kicking and Ndile can't get enough of them he just loves his babies and he has been good to xoxo too and talking about a man who's good in multi-tasking.I was in the kitchen with MaFatima we have called her to help me adjust and get used to being a mother of many but I think I should hire her back

because I really have to go to school next year

Her: Makoti not that i am nosy but can I ask you something?

Me: Only if it's going to make me comfortable..we giggled

Her: Ok I guess it will but what is wrong with your husband the sudden change? he looks like he has this whole world on his shoulders..i took a deep sigh

Me: Eish ma thing is Ndile has been having some confusing dreams it's been a while now so I suggested that we must go and see a pastor but you know how straight Zulu man are

Her: Stubborn

Me: Right..i said biting my Apple

Her: But you need to convince him this must be deep koti

Me: Well I did but after he has been protesting against my idea but I think when he comes back he will not change his mind..

Her:I pray so too because I can see there's something bothering him

Voice:Bothering who?my man came in wearing casual ok when did he change he came to kiss me and greeted MaFatima

Her:I will go and check on the kids

Him:No ma I would like to ask you a favour

Her:ok shoot

Him:my wife and I have to rush somewhere so can you please work overtime or maybe sleep over if you do not mind

Her:No I don't mind Mkhwenyan <groom>

him:thank you...she left the room

Him:Can you please take me to that church of yours baby?

Me:Ow really?when?

Him:as in yesterday..ok I quickly went upstairs and changed into comfortable clothes since we were going to church

Him:uhlulwa yini ukigqoka kanje everyday?<what's making it hard for you to wear like this >

Me:kuzube ndingafuni <it's because I don't want to>
we laughed that of we drove to Soweto townships since we were going to a christian church recommended by maFatima,we approached a church building as the name written'Five Folds Ministries

Me:and we are here..we climbed off the car and went in there was an old man not old-old maybe on his early 60s he was watering the flowers

Ndile:Sawubona baba <greetings father> he turned to us and smiled

Him:Sanibona nani <greet back> ngiyaqala ukunibona la nina<it's my first time seeing you guys here>

Me:Ewe tata sizocela uncedo <yes we came here to ask for help>

Him:Hlobo luni olunifunayo?<what kind do you want>

Me: Spiritual..he nodded as his eyes were fixed on Ndile

Him: Ngilandelani <follow me> we followed him to the house we got inside his office if it was his

Him: Make yourselves comfortable,,but first of all let's open by prayer we prayed and after that Bandile told him about his dream

Him: Ndodana lokho kukho ukuthi umamakho wangempela uyakudinga futhi ngalendlela ngibona ngayo isigodla soNts hangase sesiyawa siyaphela zidinga wena <son that means you must go back home and see your true mother because shes suffering and the your clans heritage need you to save them

Ndile: You said umama wami wangempela? <original mother>

Him: yes kunjalo <indeed >

Ndile: So that means the one who raised me wasn't my mother? the pastor nodded ,,it makes sense now

Me: kengoku abo bantu awubazi batholakalaphi? <so

now where can we find them>

Him:I have no idea but you have to find them before you all suffer..ok this is a shocker we thanked him by offering we went to the car

Me:What's from here onwards?

Him:we have to drive to Tembisa and look for uMenziwa he used to talk about MAN and others that I know and went to your lobola are from Mpumalanga

Me:This is going to be hard now

Unfinished

Not edited

am sleepy

CONTINUATION

..

We drove to his so called uncle and when we got there-there were 3 Zulu men arguing on whatsoever,we climbed off the car and went to

approach them

Ndile:Sanibonani <greetings> they greeted back but the other one stood up he was so shook and surprised I think that's the uncle

Him:Mshana nguwe lo <is this you nephew>

Ndile:Yebo yimi lo nonkosikazi<yes this is me am with my wife>

Him:hawu asingeneni ngaphakathi bakwethu ewwu <really no let's go inside my people> he led us to the house we got inside and we settled

Him:nasuka ngale ebalungwini naza lana yini ndava? <you came all the way from the suburbs to here what's the matter>

Ndile:Eish malume ngifuna ukwazi ukuthi umalume uBheka zange akutshele ukuthi ubuya kuphi ei ngiyahlupheka lana <Uncle I want to know if uncle Bheka never mentioned where he was from to you I am facing problems here>

Him:Ewu yini manje mshana khuluma phela <what is it nephew talk to me> Ndile narrated the whole

thing to him

Him:Wheee masekunje angekhe ngiqambe amanga kuzobanzima kini nobabili ngoba sewushadile ke ei angazi <Eish it is going to be hard I don't want to lie to you as you are married now>he told us where they were from and we bid goodbye

Me:What are we going to do from now on baby?

Him:We have to drive to KZN tommorrow baby we don't have a choice..yooh ok so we arrived at our house and prepared for our trip to KZN tommorrow MaFatima was helping me morning came Bandile woke me at 05am imagine so we prepared and left joburg at 7am at 12 mid day we were at Mentrose we stopped to buy somethings and we drove as you all know that Ndile is a fast driver so at 14pm we were already at the location and we didn't know where to drive to but luckily we came across some boys we stopped and ask for directions they showed us and we drove there we got to the gate and the weather started changing it was cloudy now and when Ndile stepped out of the car it Poured and then..an old woman came out she was ululating

and calling the clans after that it stopped we went inside the house

Old woman:Mfana ka Dumazile?<Dumazile's son>
Ndile was so confused

Ndile:Sawubona ma

Old woman:Anikhipheni uLindiwe lapho azobona indodana yakhe <bring Lindiwe here so she can see her son> a woman came out of the other room limping she lost so much weight you can tell how she was when she saw Ndile she cried

Her:Bandile nguwe lo <is this you> he nodded they hugged

OldW:Bandile ubani lo umakoti <who's this is she our bride>

Ndile:Yebo ma nguwe nezingane zethu <yes it's her and our kids>

OldW:ohh lona indodana yakho yokuqala <is this your first born son> Ndile looked at me I nodded

Ndile:Yebo kodwa ngahlangana noNkosikazi seyinaye <yes but he's not my biological son>

OldW:ok kulungile

So Bandiles mother narrated how she lost him so basically his fake mother was his fathers second wife and stole him because it was said whoever gives birth to a son will get all the inheritance that was left by ancestors and unfortunately his father passed on last month,the atmosphere was tense you can tell and as for me I could tell that I was not really welcomed in this household

BANDILE

..

I was happy that at last long I found out my reall parents because my late uncle once mentioned that Senzeni is not my biological mother and nami I could tell I mean who gets comfortable when she is told that the father is busy molesting his son and the nanny who is suppose to take care of him uses him as a pleasuring toy

Mom:I am sorry so that I wasn't there for you..she said whistle crying I hugged her

Me:it wasn't your fault mama

Mom:So is that your wife?(I smiled and nodded)she is so beautiful and calm i like her already

Uncle:Bandile my man I am scared that there's going to be a change something that will literally shake your marriage?

Me:what is that uncle?I was shocked

Uncle:when you were born it was vowed by our old father,the ancestor that you have to marry from the Mabuza family,you have a chosen wife

Me:What?!

Mom:am afraid son but it is what it is,after the age that was assigned for you guys to marry we started to loose everything our harvest died and our stock so that's why I ended up going to a traditional healer to help me trace you so please son don't make this hard we all relay to you we are poor because of that how

Me:No mom no that is not going to happen no I refused I have money lots and lots of it I can take

care of you and my siblings

Uncle:your businesses are going to trash too so please act now before it's too late we were told that where ever you are your downfall is near so save yourself go and speak to your wife about this..i was so confused but when they mention such things it looks like I do not have a choice..i went to the hut which was given to me since I am now married khitha was sleeping there it's already night so I went in

Her:Yooh I thought you weren't coming back,,I chuckled as I went to join her the kids were sleeping on the sponge sheim I feel sorry for them

Me:why would I ditch my beautiful wife?I asked kissing her

Her:I don't know Nani you tell me..i started sweating

Me:Baby I have to tell you something..she nodded I narrated the whole thing to her she was furious

Her:and then what about me Bandile?

Me:Baby I have to do this for my family and us I

s swear I will never fall for her baby you need to understand and see it with my perspective..she was shaking her head

Her:So who's this lady huh?

Me:They say it's Thandeka Zulu she's was in Cape town she just graduated she was doing Medicine but niw she came back for a reed nton nton

..

KHITHA

..

Wow just wow so I came to KZN to loose my man my marriage is trushing just infront of my eyes and about to watch it end God how do I accept this I mean even if this family need to be saved but Bandile is going to fall for her I swear i stalked her on Insta and she's a beauty just his type it looks like I will be fighting a looking game

Him:it's 03am and you are wild awake baby are you fine?

Me:So you are expecting me to be ok after what you

have told me?I can't believe you

Him:but I told you that i wont even touch her I am just marrying her so I can sign the inheritance that's all

Me:Bandile this woman is beautiful,educated,chubby and a virgin something that I am not and you once told me that your dream was to marry a virgin so now it is brought to you on a silver platter and you are going to just leave her like that no Bandile I am about to loose you no I refuse

Him:Baby you have to trust me ok I Love you no body can change that just trust me ok and stop comparing your self with other women you are worthy,you are my queen I always tell you that i live to please you but at this moment and time we have to bend a little

Me:and if I agree to this where does it put me?

Him:what I know is you will always come first in my life just let me do this baby and we will leave happily ever after

Me:Ok it's fine you can do it but just know that this whole thing is breaking me baby..i cried

Him:thanks for trusting me nanami,I promise to not leave you and break you further more

CHAPTER THIRTY-NINE

..

So I was busy with my makoti duties when Bandiles mother came to me

Her:Koti how are you this morning?

Me:Am fine ma and you?

Her:Never been better,,so tell me how do you feel about all of this?

Me:I don't know ma I really don't

Her:I understand my child but you have to understand also ukuthi this was bound to happen so please forgive him and tell you what everything is going to be fine this Mabuza and Zulu girl is so humble just like you I promise you that you guys will get along

Me:I guess...i said as I was washing the dishes now
Her:look at Lise(that's how she calls him naye) he
loves playing and likes being with babies too he's
going to be a good big brother..we laughed so she
continued telling me about love stories of polygamy
Mxm as if I am interested..so things were done they
payed lobola for Thandeka and they said a white
wedding must follow soon so now we were all on
our way back to joburg the drive was long and silent
it was only xoxo asking Thandeka about whatever
so we got to our place and off loaded our luggage
we my inside the house Ndile welcomed his wife
and showed him her room

..

2days ago

I was in the kitchen busy cleaning when Thandeka
came in looking hot I guess she's going to work

Her:hi sister wife..she said placing a bowl that she
came in with I guess she was eating on it

Me:Hi..i continued with what I was doing

Her:Can you please use the stain remover on my white coat when you are doing the laundry today please? I looked at her WTF

Me:excuse Me?! she repeated what she said so she's not mistaken

Me:Well I am not your maid and I am not married to you so mntase just forget it I won't do your laundry and besides after cleaning this kitchen I am going to meet my friend so I can't

Her:So that's what you do? go out on lunches spend my husband money on useless things listen here I am the first wife so you have to listen to what i say I mean we provide for you...

Me:Brikha net khona lapho sisi mamela first of all sukundiqhela sukundilinga this is my house Ndile assigned it to me so wena go and find yours and secondly i am not spending your money but 'our' husbands money which he gives it to me without asking for it kaloku wena you were brought to this marriage sis and mna on the other side he chose me and what you have to know is 'He loves me not

you' remind yourself those words each and everyday when you think of disrespecting me in my house and another thing today it's your turn to cook the menu says Samp and beans,hard body chicken and chakalaka they must be home made and the chicken please cook it the traditional way have a nice day Ndlunkulu <first wife> I walked out of the kitchen and went to the bathroom I took a long bath and i went to the closet so I picked a high waisted sky blue jean,a white off shoulder crop tie and white high heels I took my L.V sling bag and I walked to MaFatimas cottage I told her that I was leaving and she must not cook if she's hungry she must order online I will transfer her money as she's only looking after our kids when am not around i drove in my Benz today I went to Morning Glen mall to meet my friends Pearl and Tina luckily they were already at the restaurant we agreed to meet at we hugged and orderd

Pearl:So how's your sister wife?we laughed

Me:she's so bossy that one can you believe she said I must do her laundry today?!

Tina:I hope you told her where to get off...she said whistle digging in food that just arrived

Me:I did mntase andizughelwa nguyee mna rhaaa <I am not going to be disrespected by her damnit>not in my house

Pearl:yes girl and a some slaps here and there will work too...Tina and I bursted a laughter

Tina:so that is it babes you are sharing your man?the delicious dick you always praised..i let out a sigh

Me:And in February they are suppose to get married a white wedding which I haven't had with my husband...yoooh this hurts guys it truly does

Pearl:it's all in your hands baby make a plan

Me:I am working on something bantase though I can't watch my marriage going down the drain

Tina:hayi yinton luzoyenza?<no what are you planing to do>

Me: a girl gotta do what a girl gotta do to make things happen...we laughed

Pearl:Soyiki <am afraid> we continue chit-chatting and went shopping i decided to go and plait 32 inch dreadlocks and I told them to let them be they suited me when it was late I drove back to my house when I got in there everybody was sitting on the dinning room and sister wife was sitting next to my husband then xoxo and MaFatima I greeted them I went to sit on my man's lap and I kissed him

Me:how was your day nani?I asked brushing his cheeks he genuinely smiled

Him:it was ok nanami..i kissed him once more I got off him and kissed my son and side hugged MaFatima

Xoxo:mama umhle <you look beautiful>

Ndile and MaFatima:indeed you look fine...i smiled as they laughed for speaking twice

Me:selambe what are you having for dinner tonight?Sister wife dished for us and Aarg sheim

xoxo:mhhh mama mna funa noodles <no mom I want>

MaFatima:No and I think I will eat bread ...and now when I dag Ohhh God what's this whuuuuua hayi andazi the food was salty and immature cooked

Me:nani how's the food?I asked him because I know how he likes food and he made a sour face

Him:not too bad but I think pizza will do,,isn't that a good idea sweets?he said fixing Thandekas hair

Her:anything to make my husband happy..mxm i stood up and went to the kitchen and prepared food for Mafitama,xoxo and I since Ndile decided to play Mseleku

CHAPTER FORTY

..

KHITHA

..

So things been hectic,so it's Saturday mid-day I am cleaning as usual MaFatima went out with the kids,Ndile is outside with Luu and Thandeka is up stairs she said something about meeting a friend so she came down looking for Ndile

Her:where's our husband?

Me:outside..she calls him and he comes

Him:sweets you called me?

Her:yes love can I use your Lamborghini zuru please?!

Him:Ummmh yeah sure let me go and take the car keys

Her.No I already have them

Him:mhm oh ok,,she quickly hugged him and kissed him I cleared my throat and she turned to me

Her:ok sorry ncane(she giggles) I will be home before you know it fam ...she then walked out

Me:What a wow!!

Him:Baby What is it now?!

Me:Nothing Bandile it's nothing

Him:it will be good if you start talking before I drag it out of you

Me:Since when do you let people use your beloved

Lamborghini I haven't even drove it myself but no your sweets is having it

Him:but nanami you are being unreasonable now I mean I bought you two cars moss or do you want another one?

Me:No and my other problem is how she does as she likes in my house she's literally not suppose to enter the main bedroom or go near it and she's not allowed to do your laundry too,and if you are not going to tell her then I will..

Him:Yooh ok madam is there anything else?tell me what you want me to do for you

Me:I want you to let me handle one of your hotels or restaurants

Him:What?!

Me:you heard me

Him:Baby you got kids to look after I am not going to allow you do that

Me:But we have MaFatima taking a very good care of them moss Bandile I am too young to be a house

wife I want to go and do something about my life

Him:I hear you but maybe when our kids turn
1/2years

Me:No Ndile No I want to do it now...so we argued
about that till Luu came in

Luu:Bandz my man I don't mean to intrude but she
has a point I mean things are not always about
obtaining a degree in order to know how to do them
you are a good example of it moss

Me:exactly nani just give me a chance to prove my
self then we will take it from there don't you think?
he looked deep into my eyes

Him:ok i will let you take the one that's in Centurion
and I will introduce you to everything on Monday
and I need you to focus Nomkhitha one stupid
mistake you are out get it?

Luu:hayi no njayam lomntu lo usaqala so mistakes
are common

Me:No Luu I will manage,,thanks nani I will prepare
myself...to be honest this was all an act but it's

something I always wanted so why not I spent the whole weekend preparing myself and thanks to the courses I was doing online when I was bored during the year I was familiarizing myself with business I think they will work plus iConfidence hayi i will be good so Monday came and I woke up early and prepared for the day I was wearing like a boss lady that am about to be I was screaming money I went down stairs and Mrs Dr was busy with breakfast

Her:Morning what's the occasion?

Me:Morning..i said heading to the door

Ndile:are you not going to eat?he asked whistle going to hug and kiss her I don't think I will ever get used to this

Me:No I will drive my SUV then we will meet there..i went out and drove to mugg and beans I ate my breakfast there and drove to the hotel and Bandile was already there

Him:the meeting should've started 2minutes ago you are late where were you? is he being serious

Me:I was at mugg and beans eating breakfast and

geez it's only 2 2min

Him:I don't do with late comers I respect time so please get that through your head MaBiyela let's go..so we went to the boardroom and I was introduced as the new COO in Event Management department he asked someone to help me with the job and yoooh it's about to get down

《A WEEK AGO》

So we are within the festive season but I am not feeling any vibe because girls busy with work plus at times like this hotels are busiest places,,sometimes I knock off at 22:00 and clock in at 06am the next day I think I hate this but I have been good so far Ndile said that himself so it's Wednesday today I knocked off at 6pm and when i got home it was already past 7

Me:Hello ma..

Her:Hello baby you look exhausted

Me:Tell me about it,,it's so quite in here where's everyone?

Her:Thandeka and Bandile went on a date

Me:oh and xoxo

Her:he's sleeping..(i nodded) mntanam don't be too hard on yourself ok

Me:I try mama I do but this thing of having a sister wife kills me seriously

Her:I can imagine but what you need to do is focus on yourself right now and work hard on those businesses and marriage

Me:mama I feel like am failing you know I mean I have never been married before and nobody have ever taught me about it my mother died when I was young and my aunt was never married so am doing all of this by my own knowledge nobody is guiding me and encouraging me I mean I need someone who's going to show me and tell me when I do things the wrong way sometimes I feel like I am doing too much but sometimes I feel like am losing it

Her:stop worrying about that I know what is that coming from,stop comparing yourself with

Thandeka ok Bandile loves you and I have seen how happy he is when he's with you ok so that means he's more comfortable when he's with you and that's your advantage so stressless about him but do entertain him and focus on your work for now then kengoku when you are used to all of this you will see everything will fall into place you are a strong woman, you are smart mntanam genuinely so ok...i think i needed to hear that I just hugged her and I went to take a long shower after that I went to one of Ndiles offices to finish off some work it was 11pm I went to check on my man he's not back as in yet ok I decided to go down stairs to get water and an Apple but when I got in there heard voices moans rather I went to check and I saw Ndile and Thandeka by the fire place making out he was wearing a condom and they continued I felt like this whole earth can open up and swallow me I just jogged upstairs and locked myself at his office and I drank his whiskey and I cried. is this the life I am going to live? do I want this for myself? will I ever get used to this? I walked out and went to sleep

Well morning came I woke up and Ndile was sleeping next to me mxm I went to the bathroom and did my hygein process and took my laptop bag and went down stairs I did myself a cereal while scrolling to my newsfeed on facebook Thandeka came in humming a song I swear my man's dick did things to her

Her:It's a very lovely day isn't it?

Me:Yeah it is lovely indeed..i couldn't stand her sight I just stood up took my bowl threw it to the sink and walked out

Her:have a good day

Me:same to you...so it was lunch time I decided to drive to the mall and I met Lelethu with Entle

Them:hi second wife

Me:Hi babies...even though I was hurt by that I was not going to let them see my pain

Lethu:I told you that izinto ziyajika what happens to me will also happen to you,so you thought he was all yours sheim poor thing..they laughed

Me:Yooo jongani apha guys <look here> some of us got businesses to run so I literally don't have time to waste on people who are confused by their own problems and decide to mind others byee bitches...i was not going to let them ruin my day

..

It's Friday today 31st of December I wonder what the love birds have planned today so MaFatima went to a cross over,Ndiles mother came to fetch the kids and it was only the three of us it was 19pm and I was watching TV when Thandeka came to me

Her:So what are todays plans it's 31st?I shrugged

Me:I don't know what i know is that i am tired and sleepy i think its this long bath i took

Her:well ok I will leave you I have to go to work but at 10pm I will be here maybe when I come back you will have changed your mind and partying,,why don't you call your friends and we hang out with them?

Me:No they are busy

Her:ok let me go and kiss my man goodbye..mxm I just rolled my eyes she came down stairs again

Her:where's he?

Me:Ndingakuqhatha <I would lie to you>

Her:mxm whatever...in a few minutes Ndile came down wearing his short jogger pant,vest and slides whistle I was wearing a baggy t-shirt and nothing underneath just by seeing him I was turned on but I acted as if I felt nothing he came to me

Him:Nanami..he kissed me

Me:Hi..

Him:that's cold coming from you,,,are you fine?

Me:Am tired of explaining myself to you Bandile,I got only one question though

Him:ok shoot

Me:when is she moving out?

Him:soon after we get married

Me:That's far but I will wait

Him:can this night be about us nanamijust the both of us I miss you baby I miss us

Me:What about her?

Him:can you stop asking me stupid questions MaBiyela and follow me please?! I stood up as he led the way we went out to the back yard and....

Me:Nani...he smiled

Him:You like it..i nodded so it was a garden picnic it was so beautiful guys and there was music playing our favourite songs to be specific

Him:baby this is me saying am sorry for being a jerk of a husband,for treating you the way I did,i promise to be a better person this following year with you by my side

Me:Baby I am not going to promise you that i will always be here so please when you do things consider my feelings ok

Him:Noted MaBiyela but remember when we were on this other place it's a bush /wilderness when I

was reaching you how to use a gun?(i nodded)what did i say

Me:You said that if I ever think about leaving you- you are going to take me into that place,make me dig my own grave and shoot me right there and bury me

Him:I am happy you remember,,so can we sit down and enjoy your man's effort

Me:So you disappeared for the whole 3hours to prepare this?

Him:I aim to please you MaBiyela aren't you impressed?

Me:I am beyond that Ntshangase...so he played Nge Thanda wena by Mlindo ft Sasha and he sang the lyrics to me(am lazy to write them guys Google them if you don't know the song) I was so impressed he got on his one knee ok he already did this and now ok he took out a little box and opened it goodness I cried it was a diamond ring with a rain drop sign same as Cardi B one

Him:MaBiyela this is me saying am sorry and as we

are about to begin a new year can you please be my wife again?

Me:Baby I am already your wife moss

Him:I know...(i just nodded) he slid it in my hand he took that one out

Him:I will marry you over and over again...we laughed we settled as he was busy feeding me we sat there as he was busy telling me stories am sure it's fairy tales because wow they were so impossible lol he told me about his future plans and Nodoli by samthings oweto played he knows how I love that song so he sang it for me I took a video of him and pictures of us and the garden picnic I posted them I didn't care about Thandeka this is my moment so we ended up making out at the garden he was on his beast mode but hey I missed my man

.

THANDEKA

..

So when I was at work about to knock off I decided to just scroll down my Insta it's been a while since I logged in I am not a socialist so ja when I scrolled down I saw pictures of my husband and khitha enjoying the videos of them busy dancing and singing to each other the songs that they were dedicating to each other were deep he even bought her a new ring ow wow just wow Bandile looked so happy when he was with me bit I have to be honest he wasn't this comfortable though

Nel:Aarg man polygamy is shit right...shes my colleague

Me:Tell me about it I am even thinking of not knocking out I wasn't invited moss to this party I would be intruding

nurse:So you are going to let your husband enjoy this cross over with his second wife whistle you the first one drowning in sorrow

Nel:Stop being evil please but truth is these two are known as love birds and you can tell that they love each other so please all Thandeka needs to do

is get use to it that's all ...lol if khitha think she's smart I am smarter then first she owns the house,she has control over cars and businesses I need to up my game too

CONTINUATION

..

So I gathered my things and knocked off at 06am and drove straight to the house when I got there it was messy their clothes were on floor I ignored that and went upstairs it was silent I think they are asleep so I quickly took a shower and head downstairs to clean since mother inlaw is coming for lunch,I started cleaning by 10am I heard a knock at the door and I went to open it was none other than her she's so beautiful guys I stan her she was with her daughter Phelo she has an attitude this one

Me:Happy New Year ma..i said hugging her

Her:Happy New Year to you too

Me:happy New Year Phelo..

Phelo:same to you Where's sis Nomie?

Me:she's upstairs sleeping and xoxo how's yah?

Xoxo:molo sisi uphi mama?<greetings sis where's my mother>

MomL:it's 10am and they are still asleep what were you guys doing last night huh?

Me:I was at work ma

MomL:But you said you will come back earlier
moss...i just cried and showed her the pictures and videos of them

Me:see I didn't want to intrude

MomL:I will talk some sense to him ok (I nodded)so how are the wedding preparations going

Me:well they are...i was disturbed by Khitha's laughter as she came in with Bandile they were busy playing and they were wearing matching outfits they looked so beautiful

Them:Happy New Year everyone..they said hugging Mother in law was all smiles smh traitor and Phelo jumped to hug her and xoxo Ndile came and gave me a cold hug wow and they went to check on the

twins

MomL:You guys look beautiful what's the occasion?they looked at each other and smiled

Bandile:My wife and I were invited by a friend so we heading out and I hope you don't mind being with the kids mom

Khitha:or if you guys have plans I can call MaFatima

MomL:No problem I will stay with them ohhh that's a beautiful ring..she said checking it she was all smiles

Me:Bandile we are suppose to go to cake tasting today moss

Him:You can go Thandeka came is cake to me I don't mind how it taste just go out there and prepare for our wedding I will pay for everything..

Phelo:Brother can I have your iPad? I want to Google something

Him:ok tell xoxo to show you where I keep it,,fam we got to love and leave you nanami asambe yekela

lezoyingane zaka ma <leave my mothers kids>he said referring to the twins they laughed and went out chasing each other what a wow...

《WEEKS AGO》

So in two days it's my wedding day am so nervous guys everything is superb but am just nervous I guess it's normal though so it's past 9pm I just came from booking a club for my bachelor party I was so exhausted and when I walked in the house I wanted to make something to eat but when I was about to get in I heard moans and groans coming from the kitchen so I decided to peep in I saw Khitha and Bandile making out on top of the kitchen counter they were having it raw something that he refused to do with me they had their eyes locked

Ndile:fuck khitha I love you ok Ngiyakuthanda nanami..he said pounding and pounding her as she was a moaning mess I went upstairs and took a soothing bath I don't think I will love this I have to act on something even if it's buying a love portion I will buy it imagine your husband giving away some delicious dick to another person no I can't guys

..

KHITH

..

Umshado namhlanje it's a wedding halala I said fixing my make up

Tina:You look happy babes are you sure you are ok with this?

Me:Why wouldn't I be mntase aloku after this weds girls going to have her own apartment and that will be it Ndile is mine only to have..i said humming to myself

Pearl:Girl is that your dress you will look like a queen

Tina:that she is,,I mean I wouldn't survive seeing my man walking down the aisle with somebody else..i just laughed as I fixed myself and wore my dress I was flames guy I prepared my babies and Luu came in our room and Tina ran to him and kissed him they look so cute

Luu:khitha your man is calling you mntase..

Me:Why?

Luu:andazi <I don't know> I walked out and went to where he was he looked like money am jealous he hugged me so tight and kissed me

Him:Baby you know that I love you right and whats about to happen is just an arrangement ok

Me:ok nani I understand but you look flames am jealous..he giggled and he laughed we kissed and ended up making out at his dressing room then after we heard a knock

Luu:hayi kaloku it's about time njayam we have to be at our best pretense so we can't afford to be late

Ndile:one more round with my original wife njayam then I will come out

Luu:yizinto bhuda I will wait for you let it be a quickie then..we laughed and we did one more then we helped each other wear and went out..

We were now t the venue it's so beautiful guys it was in the park since it was hot Ndile kept on blowing kisses on me while I was busy with my kids

in a few Makoti came looking guys am not jealous but she wasn't as beautiful like a bride suppose to be well she was given to Ndile so they stood there and the pastor began the ceremony

Pastor:ok where are the rings?

the bride's little brother gave them to the pastor

When she was about to slid the ring in Ndile's figure I sweated no maarn this was suppose to be me I became emotional a bit and I heard a sound of a ring falling and people shouting I looked up Ndile was down blood oozing on his chest

Thandeka:he has been shot..oh my man I cried

Me:No no what happened?Tina comforted me as Ndiles friends orderd us to go back to the hotel rooms

Luu:Khitha go with Thandeka on the room ok take this gun just incase they try to attack you guys..i nodded and we went to the room Tina had my babies I was sweating

Thandeka:what's going on?huh can somebody tell

me it was suppose to be a good day and...

Me:shut up!!shut the fuck up Thandeka didn't you know you were marrying a gangster kanti

Her:What?!

Me:please just let me think ok my man might be dead..when we were sitting we heard a loud door bang and a man with a gun pointed at us

Him:don't you dare move..

Us:we are sorry we didn't..

Him:shut up you bitches!!I slowly took my gun out carefully so when he was already pointing Thandeka

Her:please don't shoot me please..she was crying then i shot the man 3 bullets down I let out a huge sigh

Her:ow thank you khitha thank you for saving me I owe you alot

Me:no it's fine

Her:no it's not I thought you were a bad person but I

judged you wrong am sorry ok..i wiped my tears

Me:No I am the one who's sorry Thandeka

Her:huh

Me:Thandeka(I pointed a gun straight to her heart)
listen here Bandile is mine ok he's mine and wena
you come here and think you are going to separate
us huh?because you are the chosen one?well let me
tell you sweets I would dare watch you and him play
lovey Davey in front of me and the people I hate
being disrespected like that

Her:ok Khitha I will leave him alone I promise just
don't..

Me:I said ship up! I want you to die knowing that
Ndile is my nani,my husband and about the love
portion you bought lol REST IN PEACE sis..i pulled a
trigger and she fell I repeatedly shot her and when I
was sure she's dead I tucked the gun on my waist
and fixed my dress and screamed

Voicr:what's going on?

Me:they shot her...people came in the room and

paramedics came in herfamily too they felt her pulse and it wasn't beating

Paramedic:I am sorry we lost her...the cries of her family especially her mother went straight to my heart I felt bad but it had to happen nobody is ever going to threaten my marriage Luu came to comfort me as I was crying

Luu:You are a beast rhaaa..

Me:I feel bad how's my husband

Luu:he's awake but I ordered Nel to inject him and take him to the hospital

Me:ok mntase enkosi <sibling thank you>

They came to comfort me and said I should see a therapist I might be depressed about this little did they know

RIP THANDEKA ZULU

CHAPTER FORTY-ONE

..

They were busy checking the place and Thandeka's father came to me

Him:so can you tell me what happened because the man who you said shot my daughter is down I mean they are both dead and you are the only one who doesn't have a scratch even tell me so I can understand...ding ding ding khitha think fast I just sniffed and that was buying me time to think and he kept on telling me to speak

Me:When I heard gunshots I hid myself in the wardrobe and I heard Thandi screaming so basically she also had a gun on her they were shooting each other so I guess they...Luu came hugged me and rubbed my back

Luu:I think you must let her calm down first I mean she's not thinking straight look at her

Him:ok but you have to understand that I need answers too but I will find what happened here I will not rest..i was now afraid

Me:I feel bad you know i...

Luu:shhhhhh relax we got this Sbu hacked into the

cameras and if they try to pin you with something and decide to take a legal action that's small waters to me i don't loose cases anyway let me take you home..i nodded and he drove me to my place we hugged and I when I got inside the house Ndile's mother came and hugged me

Her:awu ntombazana uRight kodwa?

Me:i guess I will be..i said shrugging my shoulders

MaFatima:J ust go upstairs take a shower i will bring you something to eat you need to rest makoti

Ndile'sMa:Yes I agree with her you need some rest..i nodded and went upstairs I undressed and put the gun on the drawer as I took a shower and all the events that happened today came running in my mind and it hit to me that I killed a human I cried i was full of fear,trauma started kicking in but I have to be strong because what's done is done I finished and dried myself and went to the bedroom with just a towel wrapped around me i was wearing Ndile's big slides I looked like a Popeye and when I got in there he was sitting on top of the chair that was

near a mirror before i could say anything

Him:Why did you do it?

Me:What are you talking about?I asked as I took the tray that was brought by MaFatima i guess and dag in

Him:Don't fuck with me Khitha i know it is you who dis that now tell me the reason behind it

Me:Bandile do not shout at me ok please just don't..he gave me a sharp look

Him:am losing my patience Nomkhitha..

Me:...

Him:Nomkhitha I am...

Me:Bandile are you slow by choice or that's how you are?I mean a new born baby can connect the dots but you are busy asking me shit..he roughly grabbed my arm and I bumped into his chest and he squeezed my arm it was painful

Me:Bandile you are hurting me if you want somebody to take out the anger,sadness or whatever about your late beloved wife please let it

be not me I want peace..he looked at me for a while more like reading my face

Him:Nomkhitha uyangijwayela huh?i will slap this new stinking attitude you have uyangizwa?!I sniffed

Me:but it's you Bandile it's all your fault,you turned me into somebody that I am not and you have a gut to tell me that I have a stinking attitude and..and...i was crying inbetween

Him:ok maybe I was too much am sorry but I just got frustrated ok I had a better plan to take her out of our lives it didn't include killing her but you MaBiyela chose to act on my behalf

Me:I wasn't going to sit and watch my marriage fade just like that no I refuse..he kissed me

Him:It wasn't going to fade though yini ihaba <exaggeration> I chuckled

Me:But looked like it was to me

Him:so you pulled all that by yourself?(I nodded)Yooh I must watch my moves baving a gangster wife must be scary

Me:Am sure you have learnt a lesson that whenever you think of double crossing me just know you are putting that girls life in danger

Him:say what?!

Me:Yes baby kaloku you said if I ever cheat on you and you find out you are going to kill the guy and if I ever think of leaving you wena you are going to make me dig my own grave and kill me then same applies to you ke..he laughed his ass out

Him:Nanami is that a threat?

Me:no it's a promise or a warning rather..

Him:ok ke sthandwa sami I get it just know that you and me are stuck together(he kissed me) and i have to finish off the job that you started the Mabuza and Zulu Men wont rest until they find out who killed their daughter so i must come out with a plan

Me:Nani i didn't think of that you know?

Him:not a problem nanami..he said denuding himself when he was butt naked he firstly drank the pain killers and got undercover and I joined him

Me:how's the wound nani?

Him:Its paining but not too much

Me:ok what can I do to make it heal

Him:I don't know,what's in your mind Doctor?

Me:Hamba facebook <you go> well i started kissing him and traveled my hands from his upper body till I reached the abs and his V-line after that I kissed his neck I heard his breathing patterns increasing then I brushed his now regaining manhood he slightly groaned and I got on top of him and sucked his nipples I have read (red) somewhere that sucking a man's nipple is a good turn on and I found out by my own self as he was busy pounding in my hand oozing pre-cum I licked his abs and went down on him I sucked the head first and he was now calling my name and he got his hand in my head he wants me to suck it all well I just sucked the tip and used my other hand to massage his balls then I spitted on his dick and watched my saliva going down on it I looked at him his eyes were full of lust then got him inside my mouth even though it wasn't fully in

because its huge I try to take all of him but hey I don't want to choke myself well I massaged his visible veins by my taunge he was swearing and I sucked him and I used my other hand to cover the other part of his dick and I sucked him he was surrendering his soul to me and drove him way too crazy when I deep throat him and now I was tired i left his dick and sucked the balls and hand job the chock my man was pleased after the he crazily came and it didn't lose it's strength and that gave me the chance to get on top of him and rode him I firstly got it all inside of me I felt it in my stomach and I leaned forward so I can ride this anaconda I started by bouncing slowly his hands were on my ass and I increased the pace bit by bit and i grinded and rode his dear life men gotta respect us then we both came after that I went to sit on his face so he could eat me and he got his two hands on my thighs and pressed me to him gosh he ate me I came and he switched positions so now my back was at the headboard and my legs were on his shoulders close to mine though this position got me pregnant Father God remind me of the morning

after pill he entered me slowly so and when he was fully in man ow man I was fucked he pounded me faster and faster and came in side of me then he layed me on the scissor position and still fucked me i was shaking shit and when I was about to cum he made me kneel ok it's doggy now I was tired but I had to give it to my husband and he pounded me faster till we both came and we were both sweaty We just collapsed and slept in that position

Him:You have to be arrested how can you abuse a patient like this..(we faintly laughed) Iyakuthanda indoda<your man loves you> haike

..

CONTINUATION

..

《2 DAYS LATER》

..

So it's Tuesday today and I've got a workshop to attend and about what happened weekend the families went back home to prepare for the

funeral,so I rolled out of bed and i checked the time it was 05:30 ok I still have time I went to the bathroom and did my hygein process I went to do my make-up and I went to the closet to pick on something to wear so I went for a navy black dress that hugs and reveal my body,I wore my nude colour peep-toe hills I took my Gucci hand bag,lap top bag and my husband's AMG 63 keys I went to kiss him as he was still sleeping, and when I tried walking away he slightly pulled me I sat next to him as he was rubbing his eyes and his lips curved into a genuine smile when his eyes met mine

Him:already going to work MaBiyela?

Me:Yes baby and it's going to be a busy day..

Him:are you in a good state though I can call Lwandle to take care of that and..

Me:I know you care alot about me baby but trust me when I say I am ok...he frowned

Him:ok so are you really going without getting a morning glory?

Me:No my coochie is burning baby,it need to

rest...he laughed

Him:wow you were lucky that I was still asleep when you woke up otherwise you would be having a new walk now...

Me:so you do understand me when I say you are paralyzing me,when you fuck instead of make love...i stood up and fixed myself he also rolled out of bed and wore his jogger pant and slides he took my bags and escorted me out as he was walking behind me busy spanking my ass

Me:ouch baby you hurting me..

Him:Its just a few slaps baby don't tell me am hurting you with that round fat ass..i just giggled and shook my head

Him:are you not having breakfast?

Me:no I don't want to be late because our babies are going to demand my attention especial uXoxo...he nodded and he went to open the boot and loaded in my bags he closed it and we went to the drivers side and he pinned me on the door and he dry humped me from behind I could feel his erection

and it turned me on but I had to act like I wasn't

Him:have a good day MaBiyela..he said that pressing it more harder now

Me:...

Him:yini awus akwazi ukukhuluma?<what is it are you mute> when I was about to speak no words came from my mouth it was just a moan he laughed at me my God I feel betrayed he opened the door and spanked my ass several times and I went in we kissed before closing the door

Me:ndiyakuthanda nani <I love you> ow you could've seen him blushing I laughed and drove away

..

It's already mid-day and I am at my office I just came from the workshop I heard a knock and my PA peeped his head in

Her:Are you busy madam?someone is here to see you

Me:no I am just tired,who's that someone?

Her:a police officer...my palms sweated I ran out of breath a min

Me:ohh let him in..My God where's Ndile when I need him,the police officer came in we shook hands and I told him to sit down he thanked me and sat

Him:so Mrs Biyela you say you were with the Late Thandeka Zulu in the same room when she died and you say she was shot by a man who also was dead and was shot with 3 bullets,where were you all along?

Me:I am sure you heard the whole story sir so why are you asking me the same damn questions?

Him:I just want to know and besides your sister wife need justice don't you think?

Me:I do...

Him:You need to help me to this I know you know something plus you hated her everybody knows that

Me:I wasn't suppose to love her moss or was it a must?listen here Mr officer Thandeka had a gun on

her ok and I was not armed so she told me to go and hide and i did i only came out of the wardrobe when I heard her screaming and when I got out they were both down,so wena as a police you need to go out there and find out what happened maybe there was also someone who we didn't see maybe I because unfortunately the ones who I think saw him/her are dead so please guys stop harassing me I am depressed enough about what I saw

Him:I am sorry Mrs Biyela but you have to understand that I am doing my job but I think you have a point there must be a third hand in this I will do my research and thank you for your time...when he stood up the door opened and Ndile came in carrying a take away bag I guess he brought me lunch but he was on the phone and quickly dropped the call when he saw the police officer

Ndile:Mokoena..

Him:Biyela..

Ndile:can you guys stop harassing my wife and go out there and man hunt for this person or if you

can't find him I will take over it's clear that they are paying you for just satisfying papers..

Him:I will find him sir don't worry..he nodded and went out

Ndile:are you ok Nanami?

Me:Yes I am nani I just need some destruction though

Him:like???

Me:a 15 minutes rough quickie just to clear my mind..

Him:say nomore..he went to lock the door and rushed to me and man I was fucked it wasn't even a quickie

Me:wow I think I will need a wheelchair..he laughed and his phone rang

Him:Njayam..

??....

Him:wadlala nyambose.he wore his clothes and helped me with my dress

??..

Him:send me the location I will be there ok?

??...

Him:ok sure he disconnected the call

Me:who was that?he hugged me and squeezed my ass and pressed me to his chest and dick

Him:You will find out soon,sorry you are going to eat lunch alone I have to bounce...he went out

CHAPTER FORTY-TWO

..

So it's 5pm and I am on my way home and the traffic is hectic Eish i just miss my babies guys yoo..so I was held up and got into my place at 7pm imagine Aarg J oburg,so I drove in my yard and automatically the garage that has space opens and I drove straight to it park my car and took my bags I dragged my tired self inside the house but when I got inside everybody was on the launge Ndile,MaFatima,xoxo and the twins were on their pram they were all looking good ok..

Me:Evening family

Them:Evening

Me:ok nababahle kangaka niyaphi <you all look beautiful where are you heading to>

Ndile:Nanami just go and freshen up you look like a ghost we going to the Biyela restaurant for a family Dinner

Me:Family dinner but am tired though..Ndile pulled me and I stood next to him

Ndile:I can help you take a shower if that is a problem..he said as he got his hand inbetween my thighs brushing them and he bit his lower lip

MaFatima cleared her throat because this was about to be heated I laughed and I quickly jogged upstairs leaving Ndile shy he couldn't even look MaFatima in the eye what was he doing so I took a 10min shower and I dried myself and lotioned I went to the closet and I took a long summer dress that shows my cleavage and I also wore my L.V slindes i didn't apply any make-up I just comb my hair and I used vaseline for my lips I took my sling

bag and phone i went down stairs and Ndile and Xoxo were watching tv

MaFatima:Waze wamuhle mamabo <you look beautiful their mother>I blushed

Ndile:ohh you done?(i just gave him a faint stare)
you always take your time nje hawu so we went out
we were riding on his Lamborghini zuru we got in
his restaurant and it was packed a waitress
welcomed us with a biggest smile on her face,she
welcomed us and she directed us to an empty table
so we settled and orded our favourite meal

Me:are you always this nice and welcoming or it's
because we are with your biggest boss? she slightly
giggled

Her:we always do mam...she said bowing her head
and smiling

Me:are you showing respect or flirting my
man?Ndile looked at me

Ndile:hawu Nanami..he gave me a faint look

Me:Haibo ndiyazincokolela mna <am just

joking>thank you sis keep up the good service

Her:Its no problem mam I will...she continued with her job leaving us entertained by Xoxo and his dad the twins were busy feeding with their fits

Me:Bebekhe bathi eat kodwa ?<did they>

MaFitama:You know your kids makoti izidla kudla ezi <they like eating> we laughed I took out their purities the ones that are squeezed into a bowl and I called a waitress she came

Me:can you please go to the kitchen and warm these for me?

Her:am afraid that is not part of my job description mam..shw said chewing his bubble gum haibo

Me:I don't remember asking you about your job I said I need these warm so if you respect the job that pays you you should be in the kitchen now warming these my babies are hungry...

Ndile:Where's Mr Mashaba?s he blew her chappies and roughly chewed it

Her:let me go and call him..

Ndile:no forget it (he pressed his phone and called him he came running)

Him:The big boss..the was shocked

Ndile:can you please show her the exit please I don't want to see her in my restaurant again people I don't do well with people with stinking attitudes

Her.No I didn't know that you were the boss and...

Ndile:take her out and stop begging you are drawing attention to us so go

Me:but babe you can...he gave me a sharp look

Ndile:MaBiyela

Me:Nothing..i called the waiter to warm up my babies purities because when Bandile Biyela has spoken it's final yoo..so we were done eating and our desserts so we were on our way home now

Me:baby have you noticed the black jeep that has been following us?

Him:Yes I did and I have been trying to..he didn't even finish speaking when we heard gunshots

Me:shit!!!Bandile..i screamed he drove faster and they started shooting ow God my babies

Him:Stop swearing MaBiyela and open under your seat there are guns in there I did and I took one and gave it to him

Him:give me one and take one and make sure you shoot the driver ok

Me:what the fuck Bandile?no I can't and...

Him:shut the fuck up and stop swearing do what I say you must do ok...he shouted at me they didn't stop shooting my kids were crying and MaFatima was covering them busy praying thanks to the bullet proofed windows so I saw Ndile shooting and when I looked to the car it's on automatic now ok I don't have the guts to do this not in front of MaFatima but I got no choice I opened the window and I fired three times and I screamed

Ndile:Good job now they have lost both their drivers and now we have to drive to Tembisa so we can destruct them he drove faster and we got to the township but they followed us so he called whoever

to come and take care of the people following us

Me:Bandile what if they..

Him:Stop nagging me MaBiyela I need to think ok I need to find out who's messing up with me shit!!

Me:You are swearing

Him:Ungangijwayeli wena..wow

..

TINA

..

It's 10pm and am wild awake doing nothing but hungry and craving for something meaty and I am lazy to cook so I called Luu just to clear my mind he picked on the forth ring

Me:oh so you are done with your last round how nice?

Him:baby it's just past 10pm and you know i was in court the whole day so isn't obvious that am tire?

Me:Luu I am hungry and am craving for something meaty and I don't have any grocery..

Him:Yooh uzothini kengoku?<what are you going to do now> when I was about to answer him I had an argue to vomit and I quickly went to the bathroom to vomit I have been naus eas for the past few days I don't know why when I was done I sat on the toilet stool to catch my breath I hate vomiting it feels like my whole oas ophogus,throat,and everything located in my neck are about to come out so it's not nice after 30 min or so I heard a knock at the door and the door opens

Luu:baby where are you at?he kept knocking to each and everydoor I went to the bedroom and waited for him

me:so you don't know my bedroom now?

Him:mxm uyaqhela wena so what's was going on here I heard you....aaarg what that's smell I quickly returned to the bathroom and I vomited a again he came and rubbed my back

Luu:are you ok baby?

Me:Luu what have you got into that plastic?

Him:Its meat why?

Me:In which dust bin did you pick it from?

Him;say what?!uthetha nganton?!<what are you talking about>

Me:ibolile can't you smell it it's rotten I don't want it I will order pizza no take that out side..i said covering my nose

Him:yoooh zandaxakwa mfondin I bought this meat now,on our favourite shisa nyama how do you mean it's rotten<I have never been amazed> i mized him and went straight to the kitchen I took out peanut butter,jam and Melrose I took out bread and started spreading Luu went to throw the meat out to the dust bin and came back

Him:and then?

Me:Yinton ngoku?<what is it now>

Him:Baby are you pregnant?my world stopped a bit when last did i see my periods and...

Him:ndyabuza<am asking>

Me:No why?..i tried convincing myself that no am not

Him:baby have you noticed how grown your breast are,the colour of your eyes I mean they are pure white and where there s black it's black baby let me feel your stomach..i stepped away from him

Me;are you a doctor nangoku Lukhanyo?since when mfondin if you are not going to make love to me instead of questioning me man make yourself comfortable at the couch and goodnight..he threw his hands in the air as a sign of surrendering and he came to kiss me but my mind was on

'Are you pregnant?'

God I better be not no I am not ready to be a mother again...

There might be errors but I love being corrected not being judged thank you

LOVE AND LIGHT

CONTINUATION

..

KHITHA

We got to the house after 11pm the shock in MaFatima and Xoxo's eyes was out of this world

Her:I will go to my space goodnight

Ndile:am sorry you have to experience that ma

Her:Its ok I need to rest..he walked out I took my xoxo since daddy was holding both his kids I ran him a bath and I gave him a Panado I sang him his favourite lullaby and went straight to my bathroom and Ndile was lotioning the twins oh he has bathed them,well I went to the ensuite and did my hygiene process got dressed with my pijamas and went straight to bed and Bandile was in the shower he got back and dried himself and he came to bed but naked that's what he does he sleeps naked all the time and his phone rang

Him:Mjakes??..

Mjakes...

Him:Its late now I can't leave my family not after what happened earlier so please make sure you kill

all of them and I will have to speak to those Mabuza cowards surely they don't know me

Mjakes:...

Him:if I drive there tommorow and find them alive man you better be in good books with J es us otherwise you going straight to hell you get what am saying

Mjakes:.....

Him:Nazoke <there we go>

he threw his phone on his side drawer and shifted so he could be next to me he brushed my ass and slightly squeezed it

Me:can I please have a peaceful night sleep?

Him:So you are going to sleep while you are mad at me MaBiyela?

Me:...

Him:if that's what you want then 'yonk'into oyifunayo mayenzuwe'(he sang this part) uyibhoza angisho wena <everything that you want must be done you are a boss isn't it>

Me...

He kissed my neck and cupped my boobs and he pressed his dick in my ass and we slept like that

..

Morning came and when I woke up my babies were busy having a serious conversation with their baby talks and I took a video of them and posted on Instagram'so their daddy has bathed them and fed them now they are ready for the day semnandi I wonder what are they even talking #TwinGoals sbwl' and put my phone down prepared

CHAPTER FORTY-THREE

..

When I was done I took the Twins downstairs and went to the kitchen and I got a note reads 'i drove xoxo to school and your breakfast is in the warmer have a good day MaBiyela ' I took the note teared it and threw it on the dirty bin after that I took my breakfast and ate mhhh my husband should've been a chef yazi when I was busy eating MaFatima got in

Her:Morning Makoti where's xoxo?

Me:Morning Ma he went to school his father drove him..she nodded so I quickly took the food container and put my food in because I was avoiding the questions that I will be asked and I am not ready for that

Her:No you can sit makoti I will start cleaning at the lounge

Me:No I will finish eating at the office I have to rush..i went to kiss my babies goodbye and I drove to the office when it was Lunch Tina came to visit me she looked so worked up I hugged her and welcomed her she settled down

Me:You don't look fine mntase what is it that's bothering you?

Her: I think am pregnant again..wait what

Me:Pregnant wow congratulations babes why aren't you not happy?wait you said something about again what do you have a child?she just cried I went to comfort her and I gave her water to drink she finished them just in one gulp

Me:akuyo shot le <this is not>we laughed

Her:well khitha the thing is Ummmh I was pregnant before not once but twice on the first pregnancy I was in high school and I did abortion and on the second one I miscarried the baby and...she cried

Me:am sorry mntase let's pray this one survives it all ok it will trust me it will

Her:I don't want to go through the same emotional pain again khitha I don't and both pregnancies were rape..

Me:Say what?!she nodded

Her:Yes I was rapped by my own uncle for about years I told my mother but she couldn't believe me so I just ran away from home and lived with my cousin

Me:so your mother chose the rapist over you?she nodded wow some mothers I was shocked i didn't expect this from her Tina is a tough cookie

Her:So now you get where I am coming from?I don't want to be a mother khitha no I refuse what if i

become toxic to my child what if..

Me:No sweety you won't when God breathed on your womb he knew it was about time so you need to forget about what happened in the past and besides i think Luu is going to be thrilled when he finds out he likes babies alot I have seen him with mine so babes worry not ok..we tightly hugged unti my dear Husband decided to disturb us

Her:Yhuu Bandz awuna timing yazi <arrg you don't have >he laughed ad Tina took her hand bag and car keys he walked out

Me:I should get used in being visited by you..i said sitting down on my office chair

Him:I didn't see you this morning so do you blame me for coming?

Me:how's the situation with the Mabuzas?he sat down and stretched his arms

Him:I think they have lowed down now but I have some dirty information about Thandekas father so if he doesn't come to terms with me it might be over for him

Me:how do you mean?

Him:s tory for another day MaBiyela ngilambile mina<I am hungry>

Me:But I am at the office working mos s

Him:I am not blind I can see that but I am hungry..so I stood up and went to buy him food at the restaurant that was on the groundfloor and went back to my office after 30min or so

Him:That was fast..he said taking the food and indulging my man and food in about 10 minutes he was done ok

Me:ok?!!!he looked at me and showed me his hands covered with gravy Aarg men and being babied I took my wipes and cleaned him

Him:Ngiyabonga cishe ngafa <thank you I nearly died>so angiyitholi ingquza namhlanje<I am not getting pussy today> haibo I laughed at how he called it

Me:But you didn't not ask for it mos s

Him:MaBiyela ngicela igqe <can I have it please>

Me:Kengoku what's with that language?<so now>
he just laughed before attacking me

TINA

I was so nervous on how I should tell Luu about this
I mean he can be judgy I know him,then what if he
finds me un-attractive anymore after I have told him

After crying it all out at the parking lot I fixed my
make-up and put my big girl panties on.i am going
to tell Luu about this and I don't care how he takes
it,if he loves me he got to accept me as I am then if
not I think that's it,well I drove to his place because
he is working from home today when I got to
parkwood suburbs they let me in coz they know me
I drove to his yard and parked my I got in I didn't
even knock he was busy cooking at the kitchen

Me:mmmh it smells nice in here..i said hugging him
from behind and resting my head on his back he
chuckled

Him:You know am a good cook moss baby..we
giggled as he turned to kiss me I pulled out when I

thought why I am here and he gave me the 'and then look'

Me: I have something to tell you..i said stepping back from him

Him: this sounds serious baby let me lower the stove so we could sit and talk..so we went to the lounge

Me: Lukhanyo I am pregnant..he just looked at me with no emotion for a minute 'Lukhanyo did you hear what I said'he just stood up and hugged me and kissed me I just cried

Him: baby and why are you crying now? I told him the whole story about my pregnancies and how I got pregnant

Him: and you just didn't bother yourself by telling me Tina..he said shouting at me

Me: I thought you would...

Him: I would what? Judge you?(I nodded) wow I can't believe you Tina so that's how you think of me that hurts baby nobody has ever asked to be raped

nobody has ever asked to miscarry a child baby..he comforted me as I cried

Me:I am sorry that I mis-judged you baby but i was also not ready to talk about it too..

Him:we are in this together ok(I nodded)

Ndiyakuthanda Madlomo uyeva <I love you>I blushed

Me:Ndiyakuthanda nam Zizi <I love you too>we stayed like that for a few

BANDILE

..

So is was about time I come face to face with the leader of the Mabuza and Zulu's it's Saturday mid-day this man was suppose to be here at 1pm now it 10past 1 maybe I should start...

Him:Biyela omncane <junior>he just bugged in

Me:so you never heard of the word 'knocking' and it's meaning?sit down..he settled down

Him:So you decided to come clean are you ready to go down Biyela?I chuckled

Me:the question is 'are you also ready to go down?

Him:What are you on about?I chuckled and stood up and switched on the screen I connected my laptop and showed him his pictures apparently he's a respected mayor of Manzimtoti and he has been shagging high school girls at hotels and admitting them to illegal abortion centers,he's also into human trafficking and money laundering I showed him all his dirty businesses that he does with his fellow family members his mouth was hanging

Me:what do you have on me?or you want us to cut a deal Mr Mabuza or Zulu whatever the shit you are?

Him:You son of a bitch!!how did you

Me:Stop it right there ungangilingi mina Bheka uyezwa just don't or else I will stop acting nice with you and show you the other side of me which you will not love so don't you dare call my mother a bitch you hear me son of an old retired hoe <don't test me you get it>I said banging the table and he

jumped a bit i was fuming how dare he disrespect my mother like that

Him:Biyelela you can sweat all you want because I will not go down alone

Me:Bheka I have been in the game since I was 16 and am approaching 32,I spent 7 years in jail and that was the last time being locked up You know why?because I have power I run Johannesburg and Pretoria so who are you to me huh?so listen here take your dump ass back to Durban and threaten those low life thugs and leave the big sharks because you are not ready to swim in the depths of the ocean

Him:this is not over..he said standing up

Me:suka emabhozeni sbali and oh have a nice trip..he went out fuming and I called Sbu

Me:Njaye NjakaNyambose he just got out of my office am sure they are heading to the airport as they have a gala dinner tonight yenza njalo bhozayam

Him.....

Me:and you wonder why you are my favourite guy
izinto bafo..i dis connected the call and

KHITHA

So i was chilling at the balcony busy reading
comments on my recent post on Twitter and I
scrolled back to my Time line only to see
#RipMabuzalandZuluMen TF and I went to the
hashtag to find the whole info and boy it was bad
so they were flying from Joburg to Durban using
their private jet and it crashed so basically someone
must've planted a bomb in their plane and it's non
other than my beloved husband so I just refreshed
and I wore my animal printed skirt that has a slit
that goes up my thigh and a white croppie the one
that looks like a bra with no strings and I wore my
white slides and took my sling bag and my Benz
keys I jogged downstairs I found MaFatima
watching TV

Me:Ma can you please check on the twins am going
out there's something that needs my attention

please?

Her:No problem makoti go and run your errands..i thanked her and went to the garage I got into my car and drove straight to Bandiles office he's working at Melrose Arc i didn't even knock I just got in

Him:Somebody misses her husband..he said smiling

Me:Bandile can you please tell me uba what kind of a person are you?what kind of a person who kills the whole family huh?who are you?

Him:so you came all the way from Westcliff to Melrose to ask me that..he was so chilled

Me:Those people just lost their daughter recently now they have to mourn again

Him:the one that was killed by you remember...

Me:Yes I do and I am not proud just like you Bandile you are just a selfish bastard that doesn't consider other people's feelings..he stood up and came near me he

Him:What did you just say MaBiyela?

Me:I said what I said Bandile and...he smacked my ass with one strong slap it was painful

Him:Who's a selfish bastard Nomkhitha?

Me:shit maam Bandile you are hurting me..he slapped me four times my butt cheeks were burning

Him:That is for disrespecting me and insulting me,your problem is that you see me as your age mate or maybe your friend Nomkhitha I am your fucken HUSBAND you get that?

CHAPTER FORTY-FOUR

..

Me:But bottom line is what you did was wrong

Him:what was I suppose to do huh?wait for him to attack me without knowing and you would still blame me,if I didn't kill him first surely he would be out there planning to kill me so will that be right Mrs judge?I didn't say anything

Him:thought as much.and what did i tell you about

this skirt?

Me:...

Him:Nomkhitha..he said brushing my ass

Me:Well Bandile I was n't thinking straight I just took whatever I found first anyway I have to go I took my hand bag and car keys

Him:uyakuphi? <where are you going to>

Me:To the mall I am slowly running out of make-up your beloved kids broke my foundation

Him:wearing like that?

Me:Its not too revealing moss..

Him:You can go..he said on a cold voice mxm i walked out and went to the elevator

TINA

So I called Pearl and Khitha luckily she said she's at the mall I missed my girls so I just wanted sometime with them,Pearl and I were already there waiting for Mrs Biyela and there she is looking hot

she scanned the room I waved so she could see us and she came to our table we shared hugs and orderd

Pearl:You don't look fine what's going on mntase?she said that in her sotho accent we laughed

Khitha:Am good mntase just that am tired yoo

Us:tired?!

Khitha:if I was told that being a wife and a mother was this tiring I swear I would've been one

Pearl:what did he do?

Khitha:story for another day ladies..we nodded

Pearl:so Mrs Bernini blush is drinking juice today ok..she said raising her eyebrows she doesn't know so I tell her why she was so happy

Pearl:Tina I once suspected you and I asked you last week remember?

Me:yeah yeah I was in denial..khitha's phone beeped and she had this bored face

Khitha:Man wants to eat home cooked creamy
somp,hard body chicken and boiled veggies
bantase don't you dare get married unless you are
ready I have to go guys

Us:Aarg Bandz is such a party pooper

So she requested a take away bag and packed her
food and bid goodbye

Khitha

..

I drove back to my house and when I got in xoxo
was busy with the babies and I went to play with
them just a few minutes and I went to the kitchen
and found MaFatima crying she was on the phone
because I heard her saying 'goodbye I will call you
later' I went to comfort her I wonder what is wrong

Me:Am Sorry Ma I whatever is bothering you will
pass too..i say rubbing her back

Her:thank you Makoti,I think I will go and sleep
tomorrow i might have to go back to Kathlehong

Me:Why?do you want to talk about it?

Her:remember I once told you about my daughter who is in University of Pretoria(I nodded)yes that one she called me and said her bursary is cutting her off

Me:whooa that's hectic did she say why?

Her:Apparently she's pregnant..

Me:what?! that's bad but these people are being unreasonable you know these things happen so they should've gave her a chance to prove that she can still do it even if she's pregnant it's not like she just lost her eyes vision

Her:Eish Thando is stressing me serious how am I going to help her mna I mean even NSFAS rejected her we don't know why this is all a mess

Me:No Ma I think i will help her out..she looked at me

Her:makoti you have done so much for me,you and your husband built me a big house and gave me a job so no I don't think I will have to milk you that much

Me:No ma I insist your Thando need to study right so give her my email address so she can email her documents and I will ask my P.A to process everything..she tightly hugged me she was so happy oh my God am so proud of myself right now

Me:You still need to rest though I will bring your dinner ok..she thanked me and she went to her cottage I started cooking when I was about to finish Bandile came in and he was with someone and judging by the voice it's a woman curiosity got me i went to see who was it oh yhini my God it's non other than Okuhle his sister oh she bores me this one

Her:Makoti how are you mmhh it's nice being you..i faked a smile and greeted

I greeted her back and folded my arms I don't want her hugs

Her:Brother your house is to die for it's beautiful

Him:thanks to my lovely wife this is all her work

Her:mmhh,can I take the twins out tommorow?Ndile looked at me I just went back to the kitchen and

finished cooking i prepared the table and dished for them and took another plate and juice I went to give it to MaFatima and I came back and and girl was sitting in my space and I just brushed that off and sat next to Ndile so they were talking about Dubai because girl has been living there i just babied my xoxo and fed him

Ndile:hawu ntwana yami are you ok aren't you old for being fed?

xoxo:hayi mamam lo <no this is my mother> Ndile chuckled while Mrs Dubai faked a smile she has shown me so many times that she dislikes my son and I and it's not like I care when we were done i went to wash the dishes and I bathen my babies including xoxo and I went to the bedroom Bandile was not there I heard laughter at the launge he must still be with his sister I took a shower and wore my night dress I knelt down and prayed after that I got undercovers and I took Dj Zinhle and Nokubonga book and read just to pass the time after a while Bandile came in and he took off his jogger pant so yena he took a shower before dinner he came to

join me

Him:Thanks for dinner MaBiyela

Me:mmmh..

Him:Am not a mind reader and I think you know that

Me:why is she here?

Him:well is she not allowed here?

Me:I didn't say that mna Bandile

Him:ok baby I also didn't know that she was coming

Me:k.he gave me the 'and then'look I just mized him and continued reading

Him:I know how you feel about her and I think she was just passing by she's not here to stay nanami

Me:and she's not leaving tommorow either,I just hate how she separates my babies I mean she makes it obvious that she doesn't love my son and am not saying she must be that bores me to death and she's not the only one who does that

Him:wow baby can you stop seeing things that are not

not even there

Me:believe what you want to believe nani but that's the truth

Him:Ok am sorry for being ignorant then I will address this

Me:No don't

Him:why not?so wena everytime when we have to go to KZN you will have to worry about how they are going to treat you guys, no they have to know that if they don't accept and respect you two then they have to also forget about me phela I can't not entertain them and even if I do what will i obtain nothing other than being milked..i chuckled

Me:that's family for you..

Him:Baby I would hate seeing xoxo losing faith in me I mean I promised to be his father and make sure he's happy and now by finding my family means I should change up on him no they all rather go to hell and leave me with my family..he said that kisisng me

Me:ow please you are far too kind Mr Biyela..he tickled me i laughed so hard

Him:You are going to wake the twins and mina I am not ready to nurse people who think they are cute to be babied at mid night instead of sleeping

Me:whooa what a shade those are still your kids bruh..

Him:I know I just want them to be 1 year old so they can move from our bedroom..i laughed

Me:are you always this rude?

Him:No baby I just want to be with you-you alone

Me:so you choose me over your kids

Him:these two are going to grow up and leave us here so I better choose wisely..we laughed that off

Him:I like it when we are happy nanami..

Me:me too baby and sorry for causing dramar sometimes I just act without thinking

Him:And you have to stop that otherwise am still going to smack your ass..he said brushing it

Me:ohho if you want to be in my good books make sure that by Monday Okuhle is out of this house please nani

Him:ok nanami..he turned me to look at him and kissed me we were busy grinding on each other until I felt the heat and decided to open my legs and we made love and slept

..

Morning came and I woke up early and took a shower after that I went to lotion myself and went to the closet to pick on something to

Wear so I went for a mini skirt and just a simple vest that has it's own bra I think you already know that I am not a fan of bras and panties so I took my phone and car keys I went downstairs and MaFatima was busy with xoxo although he was still wearing his pyjamas

Me:Good morning..

Them:Morning

Me:Are you ready to go ma?

Her:yes bye xoxo I will miss you boy but I think I will be back month end

Me:we are going to miss you though

Her:me too you were like my family now

Xoxo:nam ndiyahamba mama <I am also going>

Me:nge pyjama?he looked at himself and fixed his pyjamas

Xoxo:ewe mama..yooh I let him be and I drove

MaFatima to the taxi rank but we started at the mall I bought her some grocery so we bid goodbye and I drove to my house and when I got in there Ndile and Okuhle were eating breakfast

Ndile:oh you are back?

Me:yes love..i said taking a bite into his waffles he groaned I chuckled this man and food

Okuhle:well I think I will have to call my other friend since the twins are not feeling well but I am still going to be around so there will be next time

Ndile:so you are going to live with mom in Centurion?

Okuhle:Aarg what you know your siblings they don't have inner peace so I will stay here..i rolled my eyes

Me:mhm..i said going upstairs

Okuhle:or if your wife doesn't want me here I can get an apartment..she said that with an attitude

Ndile:not that you are not welcomed we just love our own space I hope you understand

Okuhle:ja sure..she sounded disappointed I don't care she must go so I went to my bedroom and checked on my babies they were still sleeping and that gives me time to clean and do our laundry..so Mrs Dubai went out and Pearl came to fetch xoxo as she was taking her son to the mall so I am left with my husband we are watching tv

Him:nanami I have planned a family trip to Greece

Me:What did you just say nani?

Him:yes nanami and i think we will have to go next month..i was so happy i just hugged him

Me:aren't you the best husband wena?I asked kissing him

Him:I aim to please MaBiyela..

Me:and you are good at what you do I love you husband...before he could answer me I got on top of him and kissed him things heated up but we heard cries upstairs

Ndile:Aarg your babies..he said sulking

Me:they are mine now

Ndile:hais uka they don't have timing how could they disturb such a moment can we trade them nanami?

Me:I can't believe you..we went to attend our babies and i still can't believe that in a few weeks I will be in Greece am the gyel

CHAPTER FORTY-FIVE

..

KHITHA

《A WEEK LATER》

..

It's a Friday today and I decided to knock early I am so drained I wish I can just throw myself in bed and

sleep and wake up the next day,so I am driving from work to my place and when I got in there Okuhle was watching tv at the launge busy eating my son's ice-cream yes she's still here God knows how she irritates me the house is messy it need a real cleaning this girl is going to drive me nuts

Her:ow hey I didn't see you there Nomkhitha..yes that's how she calls me not even a 'sis' nyana because she's 23 and am approaching 25

Me:Kumnandi huh?<it's nice huh>

Her:how do you mean?

Me:Us emzini wam,utya ice-cream yomntana wam lo umcalu-calulayo,indlu yam imdaka and there you are sitting at my favourite couch watching tv and reading my magazine how nice?<you are in my house,eating my son's ice-cream the one you dis criminate,my house is messy>

Her:Ubani kanti umakoti between me and you?and girl please do not be mistaken this is Bandiles house and everything in here was bought by him so please don't flatter your self,you are just here by

bride price and you brought nothing in the table besides a responsibility so please madam go and change so you can start cleaning 'The Biyela house'

Me:uyandilinga ne? ncncnc awundazi wena <you are testing me right?you don't know me>I said jogging upstairs and I went straight to her room with those dirty bin plastics I took the black ones and I started unpacking her clothes from my wardrobe and I loaded them in the plastic when two was full I went down stairs and threw them out and went inside again and took the other ones and threw them out again I did that whilst wearing heels i was angry and changing was going to waste my time when I took out the last load she took up and came to me

Her:haibo sfebe somxhos a wenzani?<hey you Xhos a bitch what are you doing>I gave her a hard slap she screamed I drag her out of my house and pushed her she fell on her buttocks she flinched

Me:Phuma kwam Okuhle<get out of my house>I said screaming and I pointed at the gate so it would be clear that I am kicking her out

Her:Angiyi ndawo umuzi kabhuti lona <I am not going anywhere this is my brother's house>she said gathering her things she tried getting inside I pushed her and slapped her again

Me:ucinguba uyaphi?jonga apha ke sisi you can never ever disrespect me in my own house I have been watching you and you brought your so called friends

in my house to help you disrespect me and I told you that your day is coming and I will deal with you accordingly now please leave..she didn't move an inch

Me:Frank come and escort this piece of shit out of my yard!!!..i said that shouting because Frank was near the gate he's our security guard

Her:Heyi wena kwere-kwere you better stay where you are if you respect your job <hey you foreigner>

Me:She doesn't even respect older people this spoilt brat(I called Frank once more he then jogged to where I was) i am the one who's paying you right (he nodded)now escort her..he roughly grabbed her

as she was fighting and wrestling so I gathered her things and I followed them I opened the gate and I threw all of her clothes in the street and she was also outside

Her:angeke ngihambe Lana especially when it's you who is kicking me out bewuyazela kuphi Westcliff wena<I won't leave...where did you find out about>ngoba you are used on staying in leaking one roomed shacks ngokufeba sewuzibona ulana <just by whoring you see your self here> I opened the gate she tried to force her way in because neighbours were watching now I pushed her and she fell on her buttocks again I went to the pipe that was irrigating the flowers and I sprayed her with it she was dripping wet

Her:ungimanzis elani wena <why are you making me wet>look at my phone are you going to replace it?I just walked inside my yard and locked the gate I left her there busy shouting and swearing yeses she has to know that nobody messes with me.I got to the house and i went to take a shower and wore my leggings and Ndile's oversize T-shirt and his slides I

just love wearing my man's clothes and I took my bluetooth pearing headphones,i played music and wore them as i clean my house about an hour or so Ndile came in with the twins,xoxo and the bitch just looked at them and said nothing

Ndile:MaBiyela what's going on?why did you kick her out of my house?

Her:yizwa ke?<you hear>

Ndile:shut the fuck up Okuhle!!he half shouted at her she jumped a bit xoxo went upstairs he doesn't like noise and being shouted

Ndile;MaBiyela I asked you are question..

Me:...

Ndile:Okuhle go to your room..she dragged her feets and went upstairs I just gave her an evil look Ndile took off my headphones

Me:ndiyakuva so it's no use removing them am just not in the mood for you and your favourite little sister and besides this house need to be clean andithi yena this is her castle..i took my

headphones and wore them again Ndile looked at me for about a good 5 minutes and he went upstairs when it was 7pm I was done so I went to knock at xoxo's room he was busy drawing

Me:umntanam ke <my baby>I said hugging him and kissing him

Xoxo:mama utheni usisi?<what did sis do> he's bothered even though she wouldn't yena

Me:andimazi boy but what I know is that my baby is hungry and he needs his momma to bath him first so he could eat yayifuna iPizza?

Xoxo:ewe ewe mama <yes yes>I know he loves it so I first bathen him and I also took the twins too and I dressed them their pyjamas and we went to the kitchen and I cooked pumpkin for my twins and orderd pizza for me and xoxo am so tired I can't be cooking our order came and we ate I was drinking Moët from the bottle and my son was drinking orange juice and the twins were already sleeping so it was me and him we ate whilst watching tv..Ndile came down stairs wearing his jogger pant and

slides he took one slices

xoxo:hayi tata wena uthathe ishare kamama
andithi?<no dad you took moms share isn't>it can't
be mine..they laughed

Ndile:Kodwa uthize uthanda mina ukundlula yena
nje ima ngikuthengela ama kinder joys and tinkies
<but you said you love me more than her when I
bought you>xoxo whispered and said 'he's lying' i
just smiled and shook my head

Ndile:ngiyakuzwa njalo <I can hear you though>

Xoxo:hayi kodwa tata <no but dad>they laughed

Ndile went to the kitchen I guess to make
something to eat as he can see I am not in the
mood so when we were done I went to put xoxo to
sleep and sang him a lullaby yes as old as he is but
he will always be a baby to me so I went to my
bedroom and found Bandile sitting on the stool that
is near the wall mirror he pulled me into him and I
stood inbetween his legs

Him:baby can you please.. I cut him short

Me:with all due respect my husband I am not in the

mood to talk about your little sister i am enough..he let out a huge sigh and failed on his phone so he called his mother

Her:hello boy..he groaned as his mother laughed

Him:ma I am with my wife

Her:she better know that you are my baby..they both chuckled

Him:mom can you please come and take your Daughter before I lose my beautiful loving wife please..

Her:I knew that they would not get along I know Okuhle can be bitchy

Him:huh mom you said what?!

Her:I will come son byee i love you all goodnight...shelaughed before dropping the call

Me:you should've done that long time ago

Him:am sorry..he said hugging me and touching me all over

Me:no Ndile am tired

Him:wow is it?

Me:how do you mean?

Him:You have been tired for the past 8days
Nomkhitha so where do you think am getting sex
from huh?..

Me:I want to sleep Bandile please it's not like it's the
last day today am always here

Him:fine and ohh am going to the club tonight you
can sleep..beforeI could say anything he went to
change into casual and took his Buggatti keys

Me:Bandile are you serious..he just looked at me
and went out

CONTINUATION

..

I rolled out of bed and wore his slides and walk out
of my bedroom and followed him unfortunately
when I got down stairs he was already driving out of
the yard.I went to the kitchen and took my ice-
cream and went to watch TV in the launge and ate
my ice-cream

..

BANDILE

..

I drove to the club where my friends were I got to club vernuce and went straight to our favourite spot

Luu:Look who's here..they all turned to me

Them:Thee terminator..they stood up and cheered me and we bro hugged

Sbu:where's Mrs Tee?

Me:At home bro,can we get drunk and high..we orderd alcohol and we were joined by the other group of girls they all get settled and next to me sat a beautiful coloured lady,she wore a short black dress that hugs and reveal her well structured body it had a slit that goes up her yellow thick thighs she had her legs crossed and that also revealed her butt cheeks

Her:are you done checking up on me?she asked taking a sip on my whiskey

Me:do you blame me?with what you have

Her:I will take that as a compliment..i leaned back to the couch so I can get a chance to get a better view and damn her inner thighs drove me to the edge

Me:what would you like to drink missy?I asked taking out a packed of weed and rolled a thick blunt

Her:Moet and ice-tropez any flavour am good..she said fixing her weave I called the waiter and orderd for her my niggas bought meat,chicken and wors we had a blis sful night full of laughter,jokes and stolen kisses this girl is a whole cream and naye she kept on brushing me and feeling my dick print I was turned on plus am high as fuck my phone beeped and Khitha's name flashed on the screen I ignored that and checked the time instead it was just past 12

Her:are you ok?she asked resting her head in my chest I brushed her marvellous hair

Me:Yeah I am sweets..i said kissing her forehead and each and one of us were kept company my phone beeped and I checked again and Khitha's

name flashed on the screen so I swipped to lock and went straight to WhatsApp and she sent me pictures I loaded them and God damnit the wife sent me nudes and a video of her just showing me my assets ok I bit my lower lip as Ntshangase regained his strength I think it's because he saw his food I quickly fixed myself so I can hide him and stood up

Luu:NjakaMenziwa..he's drunk and high as fuck he has lipstick all over him this one is going to be admitted Tina doesn't play

Me:NjakaZizi mina ngiyavaya..<I am going> I fist bumped them and the coloured lady followed me

Her:can you please give me a lift?I think I should also leave since you are going who is going to keep me company?she asked tucking her arm in mine

Me:ok no problem..we went out and I drove as she was busy stroking my dick we arrived at her suburb

Her:ok you can leave me here..

Me:ok sure be safe..she leaned to kiss me and after

a second I kissed her back and things got heated I pulled out

Me:I think I....she put a finger in my mouth

Her:ahhh..he unbuckled my jean together with my boxer

Me:no went be having it here can you..she cutted me short and gave me a mind blowing head she even went far as rimming me I was pleased but Ntshangase wanted more than that but she climbed off and walked to her house and I turned my car and drove to my place

When I got in my bedroom khitha was asleep and that gave me time to clean my self by taking a shower and i tip toed and went to wash the clothes that I was wearing and when I came back from the laundry room she was sitting on her buttocks leaning on the headboard

Me:Nanami? I said climbing bed I kissed her

Her:How was it?she asked looking deep in my eyes

Me:what are you talking about?

Her:weren't you at the club kanti?

Me:oh that it was cool I enjoyed now can I get what I have been promised..we kissed and made out

CHAPTER FORTY-SIX

..

KHITHA

I woke up early in the morning because Ndiles mother is coming over so I have to tidden up,I went to the ensuite and did my business and I was fresh for the day I don't know if it's because the evil sister in-law is leaving or it's my day today when I was about to open the door Bandile faintly called my name I turned to attend him

Me:You called me

Him:Isn't early?MaBiyela it's Saturday can you rest a little

Me:No your mother is coming over so I want her to find me awake and the house clean...he groaned

Him:I hear you,but can I ask you something?

Me:shoot

Him:Nomkhitha are you seeing someone?my heart stopped beating a little

Me:What?!

Him:You heard me and besides am asking because yesterday when we were making love you weren't yourself it's like I forced you into it or is it because you wanted to keep me away from the club,I mean you sent those nudes by purpose right?ok am doomed now because that's exactly what I was aiming for,I just wanted him next to me

Me:No that's not the truth Bandile..i lie

Him:so who's he?he asked getting up and rubbing his head and stretching his arms

Me:nobody,why are you asking me that?yazi I don't get you

Him:J ust make sure that I don't find out about your little affair naleyo bhari because I will not hesitate putting a bullet on him and blow his brains in front of you and as for you your tears and the pillow will

make a good relationship so you may know..my mouth was hanging I was shocked rather amazed hayi I don't know where does he gets this just by denying him sex he suspect that I am cheating kaloku I can't be in the mood everyday and I am busy running his companies he forgets that so he woke up now he's on his way to the ensuite

Him:and oh can you please make me something to treat my hangover yooo am dying baby..he disappeared to the corridor I clapped once and I checked on my babies they were still sleeping and I went down stairs and made him Tinas best Hang over treat..

so i cleaned my house and I when I was done I decided to make breakfast for my family and when I was on it Bandile walked in and sat on the high chair next to the kitchen counter I gave him his treat

Him:Ngiyabonga<thank you> after that xoxo walked in singing whatever song i wonder uyivephi he wasn't in his pyjamas i looked at him in 'explain'look

Xoxo:mna tatam undihlambile <my dad has bathen

me>

Me:bes endixakiwe ndicimba uveske watshints ha <I was amazed i though you just changed> so he stood next to Bandile who lifted him and put him on top of the counter and they started with their daily thetha and then after there was a knock at the door Ndile attended it so it was his mother she came to hug me and we kissed and she hugged xoxo and kiss him all over his face that's how kind and human she is I guess it's only because she's not originally a Biyela she came with a bride price just like me

Her:where is she?she asked looking around

Ndile:Are you rushing somewhere?

Her:Yes I am going to church and I will comeback late so that's why I started here

Ndile:ok mama let me go and call her.

Okuhle:there's no need am here..her mother looked her from up to bottom and again and again

Ndile:hawu mama?<really mom>

Her:I am just amazed that's all I mean who in this whole world would take her school fees money and go spend it in Dubai and when it is finished she gets a blesser and the blesser leaves her now she becomes a responsibility ..okuhle looked down you can tell she was embarrassed

Ndile:huh?!he was shocked so I was

Her:Where are your bags?she asked turning to her

Okuhle:by the door

Her:You are not going to live in my house for long sisi make sure you find a job so you can move out I can't be staying with a woman who does embarrassing things it shows that you are old you can be on your own self plus you are a bully my kids are going to surfer yazi..she said pushing her from the door and she shouted a goodbye

Ndile:Yoooh imihlola<wonders>

Me:am just happy she's gone

Then the rest of the day was fine and boring thanks to Ndile for taking out his kids and he left me alone

so I was just lazing around the house and now it's just past 9 I just came from downstairs and he was not in the bedroom so I went to take a shower and wore my silky gown as I went to check him on his offices luckily I found him on the one that's just near our bedroom I stood at the door and leaned on it he was busy punching on his laptop he looked so sexy and I went to him and stood at his back and I massaged him..he let out a huge sigh followed by a moan I chuckled

Me:You like it?he nodded so I went to straddle him and he was only wearing his boxer so I sat on his gigantic thing and pressed my coochie and ass on it and felt it regaining

Him:Fuck nanami wenzani<what are you doing> I put more of my weight to him and grinded him his eyes were red am sure he was smoking weed but now he's horny so I kissed him

Me:Is it against the law to disturb your man with pussy while he's working?I asked him while kissing him he chuckled

Him:Not at all nanami

Me:What are you busy with?I asked wrapping my hands on his back of the neck

Him:Drug expenses and my next destination..i nodded and we started kissing as I was busy grinding him so he lifted me up a bit and undressed him self i felt his coch entering me I caressed and when it was fully in I leaned forward so I can ride him I started slowly and we made eye contact

Me:I am sorry for how I have been the past few days baby

Him:why were you acting funny MaBiyela huh?oh shit..he said that because I was busy pleasuring him

Me:I thought it was the only way to get right back to you after not putting more effort on chasing your sister out I thought I was just punishing you I didn't know that it will cause a havoc between us am sorry baby..i said increasing my pace

Him:You should've said it Angisho I am not a mind reader..oh fuck he shifted his files and laptop as he

placed me on top of his table and I was fucked so hard

CHAPTER FORTY-SEVEN

..

I was woken by little cries and at first I thought I was just dreaming but no am a mother and when I was about to roll out of bed I heard Bandile Nursing his Baby Siya because he was the one crying his lungs out and Bandile kept on asking him 'kanti ufunani' <what do you want> as if he was going to answer him and he took his milk bottle and gave it to him and he refused it he then gave him the one filled with water he gulped it down and burped afterwards and Bandile was like 'bewungasho ngani' <why didn't you say so> then he continued dressing him and when he was done he placed him on his coat and Sphe started crying too this one is a dramatic queen she likes being attended just like her father Bandile groaned you can tell that he was just tired he asked her 'Manje wena sisi udliwa yini' <so now what's wrong with you sis' I died with laughter because of the way he said it he was so pissed but

playing it cool he then turned to me

Ndile:oh you are awake and you decided to let your kids bully your husband wow what a wife I have

Me:baby no I just woke up mna <me>then I rolled out of bed and I went to stand where he was

Ndile:take your dramar queen I am going to check on the big guy

Me:why are you preparing them this early kanti?

Ndile:my mother called and said that I must bring them to her house as early as I can..i nodded as he jogged out as if he was running from something after a few minutes xoxo came in looking nice he greeted me and started playing with his sibling he loves them so much after that Ndile came and went to take a shower and when he was done he showed up wearing his chino and he's Raw golf T-shirt and those semiformal shoes he was looking yummy I drooled he came to me and kissed me

Ndile:we have to go kids

Me:are you also going to attend the services

wajuwisha kangaka? <wearing nice> he laughed and shook his head

Ndile: I will be back before you know it nanami uyezwa

.i nodded he took Siya and the bags and we went out to the car that was already parked outside the garage I kissed my babies goodbye and he drove out

..

BANDILE

So I just drove in my moms yard in Centurion and incase you are wondering why mom all of the sudden is in Joburg well she had a degree in psychology before she met my father and my father was one of those Zulu men who kept women in the villages while they work for them so after the whole saga and my father's passing she persude her dream she applied for a job in one of joburg hospitals luckily she got a job and she's staying with my other three siblings excluding Okuhle which

are Lunga he's doing Mechanical engineering and it's his first year at Wits Phelo is in high school and Nosipho is in primary school so i went to open the door and the sisters were at the kitchen

Phelo:Look who's here..they both ran to us and they took the twins from me and xoxo went to greet my mother i like how he feels comfortable and welcomed when he is here and I followed him and my mother was still eating breakfast and watching tv with Lunga

Me:Morning family..i said side hugging my mother and fist bumped Lunga

Mom:am I late son?she asked sarcastically

Me:no I brought them because I have something to tell you

Lunga:ntwana yam let's go upstairs and leave people discussing their things or kanjani mfethu?he asked referring to xoxo these two are besties they noth jogged upstairs

Mom:Khuluma phela before ngiphathwa yi heart attack<speak before I get a >she said holding her

chest wow the dramar I chuckled

Me:Mom I have bought you guys tickets to Greece

Mom:what all of us?son are you taking us to a family trip to Greece?

Me:Its something like that..i said leaning on the couch

Mom:ok what is it?

Me:I have planned and organised a surprise wedding for my wife

Mom:what how did you pull that?

Me:I always known that she loved Greece and I have been doing my investigation about the kind of a wedding that she would like to have so I think she hasnt suspected anything so far so i am telling you guys to get ready by nextweek on Tuesday you have to be departing

Mom:wow son I am proud of you and am jealous of your wife I mean the way you love her,do I still have a space in your heart though?she asked me looking at me through her spectacles

Me:You will always have it mom

Mom:Oh please lie to me so I can feel good..we laughed at that

Me:it's the truth though

Mom:hayi cha no wena you are it all I swear

Me;ngacela nempinda Ngabuya ngakhotha nephepha layoyo innandi ikorobela<and I asked for some more and I also licked it's paper yooo love portion is nice >we laughed

Mom:but I am proud son I truly am and am sure the same energy and love you show in public is the same behind closed doors and I give you my blessings boy I will always pray for your marriage I am not saying this so you guys can relax no you have to find a church and commit yourselves to Christ...ph ok that is my quee

Me:Mom please stop preaching and yes we will and I have to go my wife is waiting for her husband..i stood up and went to hug her my mother and wife's hugs are the best I don't know if it's because I love them

..

So now I just got in my house it's already 11am I went upstairs to check on my wife when I got in our bedroom she was busy with her make-up she spend a lot of time in the mirror she was wearing those things called jumpsuits a short cream white one that hugs her body very well and dusty pink heels matches her good and her afro was neatly combed and styled and tied up I love her hair even though she likes short hair and dye I took pics and videos I posted them on my Insta and captioned 'she always spend a lot of time trying to make herself look like a rose knowing less that I am inlove with her roots,the wife I married ' in about 4minute it was on 15k likes and comments are buzzing in perks of being a well known person worldwide and think it's because I don't post everyday so when I do they get curios

Her;how long have you been standing there?

Me:No I just got in nanami

Her:that is a lie your cologne has filled the room

immediately when you stood there..she said taking her handbag

Me:where are you going to so I can tag along?

Her:we are both going to the mall for shopping I mean In a few weeks we will be in Greece

Me:oh ok nanami let's go so I was behind her and and checking what's mine my wife has a banger body and always fall inlove with it every day like it's my first time seeing it

CHAPTER FORTY-EIGHT

..

My wife and I were at the mall the whole day women and shopping,so now it's just past 9pm the kids are asleep and Khitha is busy with paper work,business calls and whatever she was working at one of my offices and I want to talk to her she was on the phone for the past 30minutes and I went to check up on her again and luckily she just disconnected the call

Me:I was thinking of writing you a letter..i said

sitting down

Her:it has n't been that long nani hayibo

Me:It was baby anyway can I please go to sumon club sthandwa sami?she gave me this unreadable look

Her:oh you going out?

Me:I don't know baby I am waiting for you to approve or decline my request..she smiled I know It's fake

Her.No it's ok you can go..ok that isn't coming from a right place

Me:Baby I will behave myself and I am not going to get drunk I will be just tipsy and be back before you even notice that am not next to you

Her:Bandile you are my husband not my prisoner ok I mean you can't be here 24/7 you've got a life to live just promise me that you are not going to get yourself injured or do something that will cause a havoc between us

Me:I swear baby and thank you for allowing me to

go..i said standing up I hugged her and kissed her forehead I went out...so when I got in the club my friends and their girls were already there waiting for me

Me:Gents...i said as we started greeting each other

Sbu:Awuu the man of the hour..he said playfully wrestling with me we chuckled

Me:so niphuzani?<what are you drinking>

Philani:Balvenie,Glenlivet and some Brewmeister..

Me:Uyahlanya wena yeses <you are mad>we laughed

Luu:but you asked moss so sicela uzibona sisela please <we want to see ourselves drinking> I called the waiter and orderd the most expensive whiskeys and beer hat they requested because I am the one who asked them to meet at the club

Sbu:phela ngeba sichitha kobusi seven manje <we should be cuming for the seventh time now>we laughed

Me:J a ja but I will always return the favour remember that..they all groaned I laughed

Luu:njemba usinyoba ngotywala uzosixelela nini unobangela<as you are busy bribing us with alcohol when are you going to tell us the reason why we here>he said opening his beer cap I just laughed at the word 'nyoba' wow Xhosa is kind of awkward how can they use this word to call bribe

Me:I am getting married this coming Sunday..they all turned to me eyes out,mouth hanging and shock was written on their faces

Luu:I wonder ngubani lo unqwanela uyokorobha amafu kuba alok uGints akazi akathi kusasa <I wonder who's craving to wash the clouds because that female gangster doesn't play>he said that referring to my wife

Philani:ave e-innocent mawumbhekile kanti yheeyh uclever lamuntu <shes way too innocent when you are looking at her but hey she's a savage that one>

Sbu:Sonqen hacker kemina <am tired of hacking>we just laughed at how he tried to imitate Luu's Xhosa accent while saying that

Me:There's no one dying here it's me inviting you to

khitha and I's wedding

Them:Nigga..they hyped me

Tina:Wow and am only hearing this now..she said taking a sip on her non-alcoholic champagne

Pearl:Maybe she forgot to tell us

Tina:who can forget to invite her friends on her wedding day I will wait

Me:Ladies wait for me to finish talking please(they nodded)this is a surprise wedding she doesn't know it so keep it like that please guys

Them:Huh!!what are you saying uthini

Me:yes so all you got to do is to call your travel agents if you got one and tell them to book a flight and a hotel room for you guys

Luu:hayibo njayam where's the wedding at?

Me:Greece

Them:Yoooooh..they said as they put their hands on their heads the dramar and now they just drew attention to our table

Luu:Njayam uthi u have a surprise wedding for your wife which will be at Greece?

Me:Yes sir..I said sipping on my whiskey

Luu:Yoooh lomfo<this guy>

Philani:so you said it's a surprise wedding right?(I nodded)so how did you pull this out?I mean you are a man right,how do you know she will like it?

Me:NjakaBhovungane kunento ababyibiza internet so I consulted it and besides when I was shopping the cargo to America I also went to Greece so I can be face to face with the number one wedding planner and I told her what my wife would like her wedding to be like as I was busy asking her about the kind of wedding she would like to have and all the necceties

Luu:Mfondini are you aware of the pressure you are putting us under..they laughed

Tina:andithi thina sots hatela eParis baby?<we are going to get married at Paris right>she asked brushing her man's fade

Luu:yabona Bandz mfethu<you see..bruh>

Sbu:so Njayam how much did this cost you?am just curious

Others:Yes we want to know

Me:so far I have spent a couple of Millions..

Pearl:Chelete ekana yoooh no I want to enroll at khitha's academy yeses...the ladies were busy praising her

Tina:lonto umakhulu wakhe is working over time <her granny>we laughed

Philani:NjakaNtshangase wow you are just telling us to up our game but any way congratulations Njakagogo..they all bro hugged me and congratulated me

Tina:Yooo sonqeni unayo brides maid kengoku <am lazy to be a brides maid you know>

Luu:Sonqen bayi best man <am lazy to be a >we laughed

Sbu:we have to tell Nathi and his wife about this;so when are we suppose to depart njayam?

Me:Tuesday or Wednesday or Thursday but on Friday it's Bachelor party

Tina:mna ndihamba ngolwesibini soz'uve kalok <I will go on Tuesday >

Philani:sengxame <you can't wait>

Pearl:She is going to be so happy i can imagine her waitsi I mean she always wanted to visit Greece

Me:Yeah yena she knows that we will be going to Greece but only for a family trip she doesn't know it's more than that...

Tina:I didn't know that Zulu men are this romantic wow guys but Bandz I am just happy for the both of you I mean marriage is a beautiful thing..we all agreed so we continued drinking and talking,I had an argue to go and pee so I stood up and went to mens bathrooms and did my business and when I was done I met Miranda she's one of the Varsity girls that send me nudes via D.M I know her she even went an extra mile by coming into my office but unfortunately I didn't have time for her I was going to a meeting

Her:Hey dzaddy..she said seductively

Me:Miranda unjani?<how are you>

Her:Am good but not so good...i wonder what does she wants

Me:Want to talk about it?she nodded as she unbuttoned her short dress and her yellow thick body was on display

Her:I would like you to have me dzaddy..she said touching her self which she did on a seductive way I was turned on don't judge me I am a man I got feelings too so she came closer to me and tried kissing I just pinned her on the wall and dry humped her

Me:can you feel that?I said pressing my erection on top of her coochie

Her:Yes I can..her voice has now changed

Me:can you feel the size too?she nodded as I was busy dry humping her and pressing myself to her

Me:Umncane sisi uyezwa izokudabula lento uzohamba nge wheel chair for more than 2weeeks

and miss your studies how bad?so please just stay far away from me or else ngizokudla mina ngishiye isibeleko sidinga operation uyezwa <you are young this is going to tear you apart and you will use...or else I will fuck you so hard and leave your damage your womb it will need to be operated> now wear your dress and be a good girl...i fixed my self and I walked out on my way to where I was sitted i met the mighty Okuhle with her friends

Her:brother..she came to hug me and her friends wanted to so I let them be

Me:how are you ladies?

Them:ohh God!!!

Friend1: I wouldn't mind waking next to a hunk like this and being told that I am loved with that voice whoooa am drenched

Them:Girl..they said checking me

Me:unfortunately am not available but you can keep on dreaming..Miranda showed up and she quickly looked down when she saw me

Okuhle:are you alright friend?

Miranda:Yes babe..they said hugging each other

Me:I will see you around mntase

Okuhle:sure..thats cold i went back to the guys

Sbu:have you checked what time is it?

Me:oh shit ubani?<what time is it>he showed me it
yoooh am dead meat I took my car keys

Philani:I am not getting married anytime soon no
this life..

Me:Never say never (we laughed)but guys it was
just 11pm moss how did it become this late it's past
1am already yoo am going u fisted bumped them as
i walked out Khitha is going to be mad

SPONSORED BY ZANELE SALMAN NDLEBE

CHAPTER FORTY-NINE

..

KHITHA

.. 《Days Later》

We were finally in Greece..guys i can't believe that a whole me slept and made love in Volcano View Hotel in Santorini the one the Kardashians were at last month am thrilled i was smiling to my self Am blessed to have a husband like the one I have I will kill a hoe for this man

Him:Morning MaBiyela..he said kissing me and caressing my thighs

Me:Morning Babawabo..he faintly laughed

Him:And why are you up this early?he asked sitting and leaning on the bed headboard

Me:who would sleep until mid-day while they in Greece?

Him:but you are right we have to go somewhere

Me:mhhh so husband bae is about to spoil me huh?

Him:I will always do..we laughed as we were going

to the ensuite

BANDILE

So we were finally in Greece my wife was so happy she couldn't stop smiling and praising this place,so we woke up early in the morning because I had an appointment with the wedding planner she had to fit her wedding gown and make her choices Mom,my aunt and her friends were already at the boutique and we just got in a car that I rented and when we have arrived at the mall we went to the boutique

Her:Baby where are we going to?

Me:To see a friend who works somewhere (I said looking around and as if am lost or not sure)oh here..then we got in and we were welcomed by Annah the wedding planner

Me:Hey Annah..i said hugging her

Annah:Mr Biyela it's nice to see you again everything is ready so she can choose, is she the

bride?Hey..She said in her Greek accent as she offered my wife a hug and she accepted it Khitha was confused I think she looked at me and back to Annah with this 'what's going on' look

Her:Hi Annah..faking a smile

Annah:can we come in please..she said leading us to the couches am sure mom and others are in the next room

Me:ok nanami I can see that you are confused (I said taking her hands in mine and made eye contact) you want clarity about what's going on baby this is Annah Greece number one wedding planner I hired her so she can help me plan our wedding which I planned it to be a surprise baby this is not a family trip but on Saturday we getting married..she had this unreadable look on her face

khitha:what did you just say Bandile?she looked me straight in the eye

Me:Yes I mean what I said am sure you heard me...tears started falling out she had her hand on her mouth as if biting it

Her:Baby are you sure?I mean are you being realistic? baby please don't play me

Me:no baby am not so you can't even recognize the might Annah wedding guru planner..she looked at her

Her:Ohhh my God(screamed) baby I only know her through internet and now yes I can see her...she crazily hugged her Annah was all smiles

Her:Nani(she said faintly)I don't know what to say or what to do now to show you how much I appreciate this Bandile I.(sniffs)i...she just cried and I hugged her so tight

Me:You deserve it baby you do..i said caressing her back..we pulled out

Her:aren't you the best husband?my husband,my nani,my life,my all I love you so much Bandile I just don't know what to do to show you how much I appreciate this i mean it won't be enough izinto indenzela zona <things you do for me>Bandile are just so perfect

Me:i love you too nanami..we kissed as Annah was

busy playing with the kids xoxo came to hug our legs we laughed

Us;party pooper

Then mom and them came out with balloons written congratulations,a crown and a beltlike thing written BRIDE TO BE they gave me a crown so that I can put it on her head and my mom helped her with the body cross belt

Her:You guys are so wrong how can you not tell me?Mom?Tina?Pearl?Koketso and wena I met you at the mall on Monday wow guys wow don't talk to me,,Hey auntiza..she said hugging my mom's sister and they baby kissed

Koketso:And ruin the surprise no I don't think so..

Tina:And when your husband told us that you guys are getting married I was so disappointed that you didn't tell me I was going to get mad mntase but it was a surprise though

Pearl:And even if we have told you i wasn't going to see your ugly face..they laughed her she faked tears and wipe them and I comforted her as she

rested her head on my chest

Koketso:And when are the registrations opening?I want to enroll at your academy..they laughed

Tina:And the registration fee guys...they continued laughing

Khitha:Next month babes and the fee is R4500..they laughed

Me:girls,ladies I've got to love and leave you all I want to see the boys and baby am leaving with xoxo and siya ok..i said looking at my wife after hugging the ladies

Her:ok my love..she came to kiss me

Mom:Yooo I can't tell that I have totally lost my son...she said making her self look pitiful this woman and dramar

Auntiza:weeh mntase us ulots hiwe wena<you already lost>we laughed

Me:hawu mama,,where's Phelo and Nosipho?I asked looking around

Aunt:at the balcony taking selfies..

Me:mmmh future slay queens and Okuhle?

Mom:s he will arrive on Saturday with Nathi..i
nodded ad I took Siya and his baby bag and xoxo I
kissed my wife once more and I went out laughing
of how they were complaining

KHITHA

...

Can your husband ever?can he ever plan your
dream wedding without telling you?Choose your
dream wedding gowns and make you choose and
venues at the number one country you always
wanted to visit cab they ever? no they can't so you
all got to respect me am your leader

MomL:so which one are you going to choose
Mamawabo?she sounds like Bandile right now I just
smiled

Me:I don't know I love all of them,,Annah is it
possible for a all in one?she laughed Annah is so
calm and humble

Annah:unfortunately no there's no all in one but I am suggesting for this one the way it reveals your body and how your boobs pop out on in is just amazing plus your man would always mention that all your wedding gowns must show some ass and hips...we all laughed at her

Me:Aarg he makes me feel like I am the only girl who got this kind and there are women out there who are dolls

Koketso:Home made dolls(she said sipping on her champagne and rolling her eyes)those people go through the knife

Pearl:And what about you because you are a doll yourself that ass isn't not heavy though?she said looking at her

Koketso:No Sbusiso is dickmizing me so good moGurl good dick grows your ass and hips

Aunt:Hewena ntombazane <hey you girl>language...we laughed

MomL:I should get my self one then...we all looked at her

Aunt:hawu mntase are you serious?

MomL:I don't know if it's this wine or what but I really got to get myself a pathological liar

Tina:ohh iDeep menemene kwedin <a very deep liar bruh >

Pearl:I wonder how Bandile would feel about this..

Me:Gurl am asking myself that too yooo I think y'all got to meet at the corner at night

Koketso:Right..we laughed....so I chose the one Annah recommended and it was the one I loved too and she said Bandile liked it too I can't wait for him to praise me so we went to a cake tasting and the guys were already there and we tasted all the flavours

Me;so which one can are we going to choose?he was hugging me from behind and his face was on my neck kissing me

Me:are you even listening to me Nani?

Ndile:mina ngifuna lena iCake<I want this one >iRed velvet cake..he said cupping my coochie

Me:Baby we are at the cake store and people are staring at us

Ndile:so what?am touching what belongs to me
moss

Me:ok you will get what is yours when we get to the house for now can you please focus..he rubbed his dick on my ass as I was wearing a short golf-dress

Luu:asoze noba senithanda <you will never even if you liked it>

Sbu:so vele we just became invisible njayam?they laughed

Philani:Bandz njayam can you let the poor woman rest Yoooh I swear you y rest when it's that time of the month

Luu:Yooo njani njayam ityeka ineGravy nje <how my nigga it's eatable with it's gravy>

Me:Eeew your friends are nasty..they laughed

Ndile:I even muff it Njayam..

Philani:wena uyidlis ile intwana yethu andifuni nokuzwa <you fed our friend a love portion I don't

want to hear what you say>

Ndile:And innandi njani <it's way too delicious>

Luu:Yooo I pray Tina doesn't I can't love a woman like this ndiyi Dyan mna iDyan ayi catch.i <I am a Xhosa man we don't fall deep inlove>we laughed and we decided on a Zingy Lemon 4 step cake and after all of that when it was night time my man and I were chilling at the Jacuzzi taking pics and posting them i just love showing off about my life I mean I have achieved a lot of things don't get me wrong I grew up on a poor family so when i get such treatments I just want to flex and be seen especially the ones who thought I wouldn't make it in life because I got pregnant earlier than them so they assumed that I had nolife and I will forever be and end up being a drunkard like my late Aunt

CHAPTER FIFTY

..

Nomkhitha

It's Friday night bachelor party day so we all agreed to not go in the clubs or anywhere but be in the house we rented it's a triple storey house so us ladies were at the top and the guys we at the second floor and elders were at 1st floor with the kids my ladies and I decided on wearing some sexy lingerie and silky gowns we all looked sexy

Koketso:Girl you getting married tomorrow so tell me how do you feel?she asked sipping on her wine

Me:I don't know guys I truly don't am just happy you know marrying your cheer leader,your friend,husband,your...

Tina:Yooo yooo khome sisi uyayazi bukhe waqala wathetha ngoBandile sakubona ungekho uyawuthanda umphantsi wendoda yakho <wait sis you know when you start talking about Bandile you will disappear on us you love to being underneath your man>we laughed

Pearl:she even cry for it..she said playing with her legs and sipping on her wine

Koketso:Huh?our focus was on pearl

Tina:hayi speak sisi you can't leave us hanging like that

Pearl;ok I remember when we were at my place having dinner Bandz went to the bathroom and moGurl followed him so you all know that the visitors bathroom is in the same corridor as my bedroom so I eaves drop on their convo so basically moGurl was begging to be fucked and Bandile was busy throwing some dick threats was she threatened no...we all gasped and laughed I was so shy and embarrassed

Me:I was drunk guys don't you dare start judging me an hell man knows how to lay the pipe..they all hyped me and after that I just went to stand at the balcony and looked at the beautiful skies filled with stars and watched the constellation that my mom and I use to watch I felt someone hugging me from behind

Tina:are you fine babes?

Me:Yes I am..i didn't even look at her

Tina:but you have tears on your face nje..o wasn't

even aware

Me:babes not to be rude I just want to be alone..she
nodded and we hugged before she went inside so I
was commemorating all the events of my

childhood i remember playing dress up with my
mom's clothes and showed her,I would model for
her and pretend to be a bride as she would just
smile and laugh at me and tell me that she will be
there when I get married and remind me of what I
use to do together with my father i just cried and
looked at the constellation again and my heart
pained the hurt and it felt like I just lost them
yesterday then I thought about what my aunt would
say she always said that lucky is the man that is
going to marry me because I can cook and tide the
house she also said that she will be incharge of the
alcohol at my wedding i laughed so hard and we
agreed on that I cried to God why did he have to
take them away from me it was early guys it was
early now I am going to get married without them
without my family I got no family that I would
always run to God robbed me my joy I swear he did

i want my father to walk me down the aisle I want my mother to help me cut the cake I want my aunt on her drunk mode and busy keeping people entertained by her hilarious jokes and gossip I want them I want them I sank on the floor and leaned on the cold walls as I watched the skies and cried I heard the footsteps coming closer and after a second I smelled my man's cologne he was busy singing 'I do by Amanda black and La sauce' and I can tell he was drunk when he saw me on that state he sat next to me even though she struggled sitting down due to high beverage intake he didn't ask me anything he placed me on his lap and caressed my back as I cried when i was done I looked him in the eyes yoo guys my man was high his eyes were red he looked down and smiled I cupped his face and kissed him he was smelling alcohol I swear they were showering him with it

Him:URight muntu wami?ufunani?

Me:yes I am I just want to take advantage of the drunk you

Him:the last time we fucked at the balcony you fell

pregnant remember?

Me:it was in J oburg now we in Greece

He laughed as I got on top of him and did the things

CHAPTER FIFTY-ONE

..

NARRATED

It was finally the day that was chosen by the Lord that the two love birds will tie the knot and show their love in front of everyone to see, the venue, the wedding dress and everything was beyond beauty the Biyela son didn't flash his 2 Million UER down the drain it was all worth it speaking of him he was still passed out at the bedroom alone his wife left the room because it was unacceptable to see her so early so he was alone when his friends bugged in Philani: Hayibo mfethu ulele? <no man are you still asleep> he asked shaking his friend who is totally out and snoring

Sbu:Mfethu myekele lomuntu unqunu angifuni kubona amanyala <bruh leave him alone this person is naked I don't want to see nakedness>Ndile was busy snoring and Luu took his phone and played the waking up alarm tone in his phone and put it on Ndiles ear he jumped and he sat on his buttocks he looked around and rubbed his eyes

Ndile:What the fuck is wrong with you guys?he said searching for his boxer and wore it under the covers

Luu:mfondini you are getting married today vuka bafo <man...wake up brother>Bandile scenes the room

Ndile:where's my wife nina?<you guys>

Sbu:I guess she left..after a minute Nathi came in looking nice and he had Bandiles favourite whiskey which cost R23000 they bro hugged

Nathi:Congratulations ntwana yami I am proud of you am sure the others are taking notes

Philani&Luu:We only getting pressure njayam..they looked at each other and laughed

Ndile;Let me go and take a bath I have to be clean and smell nice because i have to be in Bora Bora by the end of the day...they all gasped

Luu;hayibo sifelani<why are we dying>

Nathi:Am just happy that my wife is not besties with yours otherwise i would be in debts by now..they laughed as they all went to freshen up and they wore their expensive killer suits

In Khitha's room

..

The bride was looking hella fine she was so beautiful her dress fitted her so well just the way she liked it and her afro was tied into a neat bun and she had a crown on,when they were done with her she stood up wearing her 30k heels and necklace she was so beautiful

Tina:Am so jealous right now..they all hugged and prayed for their bestie

BandileMom:Makoti it's about time sweets

Lukhanyo is waiting for you..Luu was the one who was going to walk Khitha down the aisle they all went out

Luu:Awusemhle mntase <you look beautiful sibling>she smiled the girls led the way as the pianist played the suitable rhyme for the moment when Bandile saw his wife he smiled and the tears freed themselves from his face because he was looking at his world the love that he has for her is deeper than the ocean it is genuine and unquestionable he loves her so much Nathi gave him a tissue he was so shy,they got closer and Luu handed Khitha over to Bandile

Bandile:Nanami umuhle <you look beautiful>khitha smiled and they went to stand in front of the pastor as the service started Bandile has bought khitha a new ring which is diamond shaped she cried because she's been stanning on it and they were introduced them as Mr&Mrs Biyela as everybody cheered for them Bandile sang the Nomkhitha song by Musa khitha was so touched by her man's beautiful voice and they danced and enjoyed after

that they took a flight to Bora Bora for their honeymoon

'THE END'

CHAPTER FIFTY-TWO

.

Khitha

It's been a whole three years and a lot has happened and still happening well ok let me fill you guys in my xoxo is 8 years old now and he's in grade 2 the twins are 2years old and I am heavily pregnant am 7 months pregnant and I have been alone this time because daddy has been busy with work so he says so I managed to clean his hotels and made them international and you know what that means right more moola so now i am home the kids are at school because Ndile said I must take an early leave because I always look tired speaking of him he just got into the house I went to hug and

kiss him

Me: You home early today..i said taking his brief case on his hand

Him: I couldn't cope wifey indoda ikhathela <man is tired> am going to take a shower ok..I nodded as he went upstairs so I placed his case on top of the side table I heard a vibrating thing on his case and I got curious and went to check because when he got here he has his phone on the hand so when I opened there was a phone and an incoming call from a number saved Miranda and miss calls from a number saved Bella when it stopped ringing I went to his WhatsApp and checked the chats and wow my heart dropped I swear it's near my kidneys now so he has been fucking around that is why he barely touches me and spend time with me yes it explains it i quickly put his things back to the case and I closed it so he has 2phones now yoo I went to the kitchen and took my ice-cream and went to watch TV as I dag in eating it faster so it can clear the lump on my throat I wanted to cry I wanted to scream but no Imma thug it out and be cool with it I

am not going to ask him anything and I once found used condoms on one of his cars and I didn't confront him I just let that slid and am going to let this one also I don't want him to lie to me I don't want him to leave me at the middle of the night like he does when we have an argument I don't want to be slapped because am irritating him i will thug it out

After a while he comes back wearing his formal trouser,raw golf t-shirt and semi-formal shoes he was looking yummy

Me:where are you going nani?I said smiling but I was faking it i was scared because he's about to leave me

Him:I have late back to back meetings nanami please don't wait up for me I will be back late..i nodded he went to take his case and went to the kitchen with it am sure he's going to take out his phone because I am here he then came back with it

Him:MaBiyela can you please charge my laptop?

Me:no problem I will..i said taking it

Him:ok let me go..he kissed my forehead and just like that he is gone I sank on the floor and leaned on the door I cried he's going out there to be with one of them and he's going to give them what he should be giving it to me and what pains me is that when the kids come back they will ask his whereabouts and I have to lie again but what did i do to God I mean the happiness I always have doesn't last forever and divorcing him is so impossible I mean who's going to take care of my babies when am gone I have once tried escaping and he caught me and reminded me all the things he would say he said if I am not with him then I will be with God or Satan so what am I going to hide?this man knows all places possible so I will just stick around

after a while my kids bugged in I was at the lounge now so Ndile hired a driver to drive them to school and also me to wherever I want to he doesn't trust me after I tried escaping

Sphe:mama ubaba<mom dad>I know she want him

Me:akekho usems ebezini baby kodwa mna ndikhona ne <he's at work but i am here right>

Siya:afuna dlala bhola <I want to play soccer> yooo
Ndile is stressing me how am I going to play soccer
with this belly

Xoxo:masambeni mama zobayi couch yabo <let's
go mom will be a couch you see>I think he saw how
I reacted on it xoxo is an observer I love to hate that
about him I don't want him to see when his father
and I are not in a good space

Me:ok fine we will play

OKUHLE

..

Guys I hope y'all remember me now right so my life
has taken a huge turnaround I am now independent
thanks to my brother who came through for me like
he hired me at the Masakhane mine company and I
am an administration manager him and i are
best buddies no so life's good and now I was at
Ocean basket with my newly found friends
Bontle,lelethu and Palesa

Lethu:so she thought that it will last forever..

Entle:Arg she was dreaming sheim I don't blame her she thought it's in the village here we don't have cow kraals she must've woke up and smelt the coffee..we laughed so ai was busy updating them about khitha and how life has turned to be sour I mean she deserves it she's been happy and flexing about her life just years ago and thought she owned the world right now she's seeing flames I can't be competing her over my brother so she knows that I come whenever I want at that house and bring my friend Miranda so my brother can fuck her in their matrimony house yes that's how I disrespect and hate her she came to this marriage a no body so she doesn't even deserve to be treated a queen and as for his son my brother forced him down my throat so I had to love him and sheim he's such an angel but I still hate his ass and his mama

Lethu:so the chance of getting my man back are on a 90 % right?she asked sipping on her wine

Me:judging from the situation it's a yes chomzaza..we laughed and continued chatting and Palesa was out of it she was pretending to be

interested I wonder what agenda does she have

Palesa

So Mrs universe is seeing flames in her marriage sheim man but this will give me the time to have my piece of his husband I always wanted him but we used to fuck behind lethu's back when they were dating but she never found out and now I want that back so I could have money that man flashes money to each and every girl that offers him coochie so it's obvious that wifey doesn't know her job via bedroom affairs how bad?so he has been pretending all along

CHAPTER FIFTY-THREE

..

I stalked his Insta because he's always posting and oh he's in Sumon club so I went there wearing my sexiest piece I know how he loves sexy things and when I got there he he was with Sbu,Nathi and other guys but Luu and Philani weren't there and I think

they are nomore friends because I haven't seen them together in a while so I went to sit on a table next to theirs and when he stood up and went to the bathroom I followed him and secuded him so yes his is not hard to get nomore so we ended up making out at the the club's bathroom even though he was only concentrating on my butt hole it was so painful and pleasurable though

.

NDILE

I am at the club bathroom and I just did shit again I know you hate me all by now but Khitha has been moody she has been pushing me away not only after she got pregnant but it has been a while so I thought I must just her space so she can be alone until she comes back to her senses ok I drove back to my house it was just past 11pm and I went straight to our bedroom and she was reading a book I greeted her and went to the ensuite I need to clean myself and I came back to her

Me:MaBiyela ngicela ukudla<can I please have

food>she just rolled out of bed and went to take it she gave it to me after I was done eating she cleaned my hands as she used to and she just slept without saying anything ok I am going to sleep too anyway am tired afternoon I was busy with Miranda at her apartment which is being payed by me she's probably my side because I take care of her and she's studying too one thing I like about her is that she understand that I love my wife more than her and I don't garauntee what we doing Luu and Philani turned their backs on me as for Luu he's so pissed of how i treat his so called sister cousin I don't know much about Philani so I went to the office and video called Bella she's the coloured I met at the club years back she's also my side and she's the jealous one I have to always check up on her

Khitha

Days later»

So it's a Saturday and I have a late lunch date with Luu at the Buns out so I wore a maxi dress that I bought at khosi nkosi it's so beautiful and my

32inch curled weave and comfy slides I took my handbag and went down stairs Ndile was busy cooking lunch for him and the kids

Me:I am going out nani but I will be back soon..i said kissing my babies

Him:oh I thought we were going to have lunch all together as a family..he sounded disappointed

Me:am sorry but I have promised Luu that I will show up

Him:it's ok enjoy your lunch baby and I love you ok..he said hugging me tight and he perked my lips I just faked a smile and walked out..

When I was finally at the Restaurant Luu stood up and we hugged and he tittled me I laughed so hard

Him:that's how I wanted,you looked like you had this world all over your shoulders

Me:Hayi mntase only if I knew I wouldn't be here you know

Him:no don't regret anything mntase this shall pass too..so we orderd and after we have eaten we

decided to go to the park and I told him the recent scandals i was crying then I felt a sharp pain on my abdomen and and I felt liquid inbetween my thighs I screamed

Him:kwenzeka ntoni? <what is going on>he was so shocked

Me:I think am in labour but it's 8 months moss..he just took me to the car and he drove straight to the hospital and I was admitted to the labour ward

BANDILE

I was with my kids when I received a call from Luu it's been a whole 10 months of not communicating what does he want now

Me:Khuluma <speak>

Him:Your wife is in labour.

Me:What did you just say?!

Him:You know your best hospital make sure you bring all the necceties..he disconnected the call

what is khitha in labour I mean how ok I know that I have been a jerk but how can I be stupid and careless like that ok I called mom to take the kids whilst I took the bag khitha packed with the baby things when she I arrived I was already reversing my car and drove to the hospital

when I got to her what she was busy pushing Luu was holding her hand and encouraging her to push I went to the other side of the bed

Me:Nanami I am sorry am sorry..'ahhh God am I dying' that's her screaming and kicking

Luu:this is not the time bro..i just looked at him after a few I heard little cry

Dr:it's a boy..he said handing him to me I smiled he looks exactly like me he even has the same birth mark as mine all my kids have it

Luu:Congratulations man

Me:Thank you bro..i gave him his nephew he smiled as he was looking at him khitha has passed out,After a few hours I was called and I was with Philani,Luu,Tina and Pearl now we went to her ward

they brought gives and balloons

Them:Hey baby mama..they hugged and kissed her as I went to sit next to her

Dr:so what is his name?I looked at khitha she mized me

Me:Nanami sizombiza bani?<which name are going to give him>

Her:Andazi wazithiyela nje ekuqaleni kuts hints heni ngoku <I don't know what first you name the twins your self what has changed now>I just looked at her

Luu:Bandile yithani ngu Lubenathi she always said that's the name she would like to give him..i nodded so the doctor and he walked out

Tina;I think we should leave you guys..i think they noticed how pissed i was

Philani:Can you please consider other people's feelings for once she just gave birth don't stress her..he said whispering on my ear wow so everybody knows our business when I was left with her and the child

Me:What was that about MaBiyela?

Her:I am not in the mood for anything if you must know Bandile am tired ndikuxelele <to tell you>the nurse came in with painkillers and other meds so they were discharged and I drove them home

Mom:another addition to the family..she baby talked

Khitha:I will be upstairs

Aunt:let me help you makoti you really need to pamper yourself..they laughed

Okuhle:Yoooh ai uyazala sheim

Me:uthini?Okuhle I know that I have violated my wife's rules by bringing you here but don't you dare talk I'll about her ok?

《A MONTH LATER》

KHITHA

Things been good Bandile has been a committed father and he has helped me alot but he's still seeing his sides so I have just decided to find a

hobby than stalking thirsty hoes so after I have healed I started working out because my stomach was starting to develop some fatties,my last born is growing so fast and I hate the fact that all my kids are exact copies of their father's so today it's Monday I am alone

BANDILE

I knocked off early today I just got into my house I went upstairs to change I wore a jogger pant and slides I went downstairs again I couldn't find my wife but my baby is on his coat sleeping I went to the kitchen and there she is all sexy she was wearing his gym clothing those short tights and bras her ass was round and fatter,her waist was slim and her legs were so beautiful I swear I was turned I walked to her and hugged her from behind and I pressed my erection on her ass and I kissed her neck

Me:Sawubona nanami <greetings>I said kissing her and cupping her boobs

Her:Hi Bandile and (he removed my hands and pushed me aside)that's unacepptable we have to wait for 3months so we can be intimate so please don't get into your feelings

Me:What?!you can't be serious you mean 1-2-3 months not days not weeks?

Her:unfortunately that's it and it's not like you don't have a back up moss anyway I have to attend my little somebody..back up?does she knows?I wonder what is she planing I know her she's onto something I watched her ass gingling I bit my lower lip and imagined all the things i used to do with it after she dis appeared I received a call from Bella

Me:wrong timing

Her:I was at your office

Me:yeah I knocked off I've got a wife remember

Her:but you hardly have time for me now

Me:I have things to do and now that I am fathering 4 kids and businesses am very busy

Her;is this all about last weekend?

Me:Goodbye I will see you on Friday..i disconnected

Khitha:who was that?

Me:a client..she just giggled and shook her head

Khitha

the week went-by so quick now it was Saturday just after 12 so I decided to go out today and i was wearing those tight short black jumpsuits it drew my body goals I wore my fila yellow sneakers and I finished my look with a boyfriend denim jacket I took my 80k L.V sling bag that was bought by my husband yesterday my make-up was on tops I topped off with beautiful shades I went downstairs and Bandile and xoxo were wearing aprons baking whatever they had flour all over even the little ones

Xoxo:osemhle mamam <you look beautiful mama>he smiled

Ndile:Nanami mawugqoke kanje zis haphi?<why you wearing like that what's the occasion>I just looked at him and made a seductive pose and laughed

Me:Thank you boy well husband I am going to the

mall a girl need a new weave and all I will be riding on your G63 and I have your black card too toodles..i rushed out before the twins see me..when I arrived at the mall I went straight to the salon

Owner:Look who's here..he came to hug me he's so welcoming and nice that's why I like gay guys

Me:Its mwhaaa..and Okuhle,Miranda and Entle were there too installing some Brazilian

Owner:oh my gosh girl you look flames what did your man say?

Me:he didn't want me to leave on some'uyakuphi ugqoke kanjalo..we died of laughter and the attention was on us he poured me my favourite champagne

Me:Mngani i saw this APlus grade of Meluvian 45inch..he screamed

Owner:I've got it!!I've got it!!he said jumping up and down

Me:Ndiyayicela tu <can I have it>

Owner:it's 26k only chomzaza

Me:No problem baby I will pay..everyone turned to me eyes out

Owner:that's one you are my number one customer am so inlove with you babes let me call the professional himself he was installing Bonang hours ago

Me:makaze azo installa uDadubo Rihanna nee Kardashians kaloku <he must come and install Rihanna and Kardashians sibling> we died and he's the one who came up with that he said I've got the kim body and because I use Rihannas make-up collection so I am her

OKUHLE

..

So my girls and I were at the mall we saw Khitha at the salon honestly guys we all have to admit it we all get jealous seeing another girl living the life you live in your imaginations I mean she has my body goals i always stalk her Insta and picture myself in her body and living her life and the sling bag she had it's the recent one we all know L.V is the most

expensive Brand well to her it's nothing and what pisses me off is that my brother worships the ground she walks on that's why I have been shoving Miranda down his throat and him as a man he got tempted because Miranda is a doll guys,so Mrs has been shopping all day she had Channel bags,Zara,L.V,Dolce Gabbana and Fenty so she is also using the most expensive make-up see why I hate her

Entle:She may look happy and all but she ain't getting it in the bedroom

Me:hahaha yhooo phela she's busy spending my brothers money I did notice that she was swipping his black card

Miranda:and I have asked him for a 12k to buy a laptop he mized me

Me:haha that Xhosa chic has him by his balls up your game chommie because him and I are no longer besties now

Entle:Your brother amaze me so has the one who has to disrespect his wife not everybody else..we

walked to the parking lot and

Me:wait wait look at that..so she was busy hugging a man she was all smiles and blushing I took my phone and take pictures of them

Me:I am going to send them to my brother as in now..we all agreed on that so when we have settled at Entles polo I sent them pictures via whatsapp and my dear brother blue ticked me

KHITHA

Guys let's agree on this shopping is exhausting right?so when I was busy shopping I met Lucas that's what I call him he's a yummy old man not that old maybe he's on he's late 40s and he so charming if you know Idris Alba or whoever he is yes he looks like him so Lucas is one of the board members I just signed when we went international.Ok now I was driving into my yard and I parked my car and took all my bags

CHAPTER FIFTY-FOUR

..

I then went to take the second one and then i took them all inside the house Ndile was watching tv at the launge alone

Me:Nani where are the kids?I ask settling next to him

Him:they are sleeping Nomkhitha what are you doing with Lucas?

Me:Huh?

Him:You know I hate repeating myself..i rolled my eyes

Me:Bandile you are so funny you know let me tell you this;not everybody is a cheat just like you ok I respect my wedding vows mna I respect and fear the Lord so don't you ever accuse me of adultery and as for Lucas he was being a gentle man that he is he helped me with the bags and we had a convo you know how sarcastic he is just like the old you and yes he is charming but he is also a pastor he's way too loyal to his wife and he loves her so please maam Nani if you are not going to give me a foot massage then stop asking me 21 questions..i

answered him just like that I know how he hates it but he needed to hear it

Him:Mhhh ok I hear you..i placed my legs on top of him as he took off my sneakers and started giving me his magical massage

Me:I know you thinking of something let it be something good don't you dare kill Lucas Bandile he's innocent rather kill your hypocrite sister of must i do the honors?

Him:What?!

Me:ndiyeke khondihambe ndoyolinganis a iimpahla zam <leave me let me go and fit my clothes>

Him:so ngize uzongimodelela?<can I come too so you can model for me>

Me:Caba uMiranda no Bella abakwazi Yiza nani uzondibona <so they can't model come and see me nani>I muffled the first part and I swear he heard me he just took his bags and followed me

Him:Nanami can I please kiss it ke?

Me:Kiss what Bandile?...he touched my booty

Him: this baby

Me: make it quick I want to fit my new clothes..so he bent down and grabbed it and kissed it after that I wore my clothes and showed him

Him: baby those close are tight, too short, too revealing and so much shit Khitha you are my wife not some girl

Me: Yoo uzothini kengoku? kuba kaloku ndizozinxiba

Him: Mhhh Nomkhitha uyaziphatha ne you do as you please I once told you and I am going to repeat this I am your goddamn HUSBAND respect me

Me: oh now he talks about 'respect' ungubani wena Bandile? who are you busy telling me about respect when you couldn't respect me, our matrimonial house and my efforts on the family business huh? You disrespected me when you stick your dick inside another bitch's pussy you even slept with her on the basement in our house Bandile you are even financing her life as we speak she's on the apartment that is being payed by our money, eating food that was bought by it and busy slaying and on

top of that she's disrespecting me so what do we call that Bandile huh what do we call it?..i wasn't even shouting I was so calm I have been waiting for a time like this I wanted to give him the piece of my mind

Him:Baby I..I.

Me:You what sorry Bandile say it say you didn't mean it blame me for being moody and cold to you whilst you were the reason behind it Bandile I was pregnant for fuck sake I needed you to comfort me even though I would shout at you for no reason because I wasn't myself hormones were getting better of me and ngaphakoko I didn't impregnate myself you did and you still have the audacity to call me selfish and blame me for your stupid and selfish ways,Bandile you hurt me,you hurt me Bandile when I thought of escaping because I had enough you caught me and locked me up in the house and still Hurt me more...i broke down and cried I couldn't hold myself anymore he tried getting closer I kicked him,he tried hugging me I pushed him on the far corner I heard him bump on the wall

and flinched in pain i went to my drawer and took my gun out and I pointed and him the shook in his eyes

Him:Khitha I know I fucked up but please please Nanami don't kill me baby please I am sorry I will never ever do it again..he was busy begging me as I was loading the bullets on it

Him:Baby think about our kids who's going to father them like I did?...

CONTINUATION

I didn't say anything I got closer where he was sheim who would have thought the Big Shark,Thee Terminator,The one who runs J ozi and Pretoria be on his knees begging for his life

Him:Baby please don't do it please ngiyakucela nanami I promise to never look or breath the same air as another woman besides you,baby you can say anything you want me to do I will do it baby.

Me:I won't tell you what to do Bandile I won't

change the way you feel about Bella and Miranda
Bandile

Him:Baby I feel nothing I swear I don't have any
feelings for them

Me:So why did you cheat on me with them?am I not
good enough?don't I satisfy your needs?or is it
because they are younger than me and they don't
have kids so their pussies are fresher than mine
huh?Bandile when you cheat on a woman that thing
cuts deep we start questioning our looks and
comparing on something that she has and I might
be lacking so tell me why did you do it?

Him:Baby it was lust just it nothing more

Me:Then why are you still giving her our money?

Him:I honestly don't know baby

Me:Do you love her?my heart was beating faster
now I was afraid that he might confess and say yes
she loves her too,my world will just shatter in front
of my eyes

Him:no I don't love her baby I was only doing that

because i wanted to have my way with her at any given time and day

Me:so it that how you think of women? that they can be bought and become your sex slaves Bandile?

Him:Baby no..i didn't even wait for him to finish I pulled the trigger and fired two bullets next to him he begged me he was even crying this time Aarg crocodile tears

Me:Answer my damn question Bandile..i fired another one

Him:no baby no cha cha..i wanted to laugh but no this is a serious moment

Me:Bandile your problem is that you know how much I love you and you are taking advantage of that and tell you what as you use to say that you and I are stuck together yes we are and next time I find shit(I fired a shot next to him)I will not shot blanks bitch nigga

CHAPTER FIFTY-FIVE

..

BANDILE

.

Whooha that was close I thought I was going to die man I know my wife doesn't play games, you guys might think I was faking those tears they were real I wasn't ready to die and about the cheating thingy I thought it would end so quick I didn't plan to be so deep I took my phone and went to the bathroom to take a shower i firstly called Miranda she picked it on the third ring

Her:dzaddy I didn't know you even use this number especially when you are at home

Me:Miranda am sorry about what I am going to say but pack all your shit and evacuate that apartment and whatever we had is over don't try to call me unless you don't mind being with your ancestors..i disconnected the call and called Bella she picked it on a first ring

Her;Handsome am sure you are not going to cancel our night I mean my fiancé just drove out he is working night shift so I am all yours tonight

Me:Bella this is the last time you receive a call from me understand and whatever we had is over I know you like acting psycho but don't try doing that on my wife that one is a beast am not saying this because am threatening you no she won't think twice about shooting your flat ass now stay away from me ok

Her:I would like to see her try me

Me:don't let your coloured traits play tricks on you Bella don't you dare mess with my wife unless otherwise and please be a lady and accept break up these things happen I mean think about your fiancé how will he take it be human and stop being selfish and it's not like I still want you am done bitch byee..i let out a huge sigh and placed my phone on top of the sink and I went to the shower yooo what a day

Khitha

So I was eavesdropping Ndiles convo and his side's so apparently he broke up with them so my plan

worked and no this is not how I wanted it I wanted to handle it by my own self I wanted to feed them to the lions but ke I will let it be like that they better not try something silly otherwise it's going to be sour

CONTINUATION

..

Ok now it just past 7 Ndile was on his office after our little movie and now I am busy dishing as my kids are playing around and my one month old sweetheart is busy baby laughing and talking as his siblings were busy playing wrestling and then after I heard a cry that is Siya

Me:hayi hayi benditheni kuni ngesililo <no no what did i say to you about crying>

xoxo:kaloku mna mama bendingu John cena yena engu Roman ndamphakamis a ndambethekis a ndamjula wanya<mom I was John cena and he was Roman and I lifted him and threw him and he shitted>

Ndile:Vulgar xoxo Vulgar..he said climbing down from the stairs he took Siya and comforted him

Siya:Ungishayile uBobo

Xoxo:My name is Baxolise a.k.a xoxo not Bobo
wena nentloko <you with big head>

Me:Ndizakubetha Baxolise<I will beat you>

Xoxo:Ndicela ukutya MaBiyela <can I please have
food>

Ndile:Lise apologise to Siya before asking food and
calling my wife like that

Xoxo:kodwa tata besidlala but anyway sorry
ntloko<but dad we2 were playing>he said brushing
Siya's head I laughed

Ndile:Nanami please don't,you know he will cry all
over again where's Sphe?I pointed where she was
and she was busy combing bebe with her doll comb
she likes combing people's hair this one when I was
done I called them so we can eat after that Ndile
washed the dishes while I bathe the kids he came to
bathe the boys and he also read them their bedtime
stories when he came back i was lotioning I just
came out of the shower

Me:can you please come and lotion my back?he was so uncomfortable with that because I was butt naked now

Him:you know I am a sex addict right?(I nodded) so what is your point

Me:last time I checked you were on prohibition bhuti this is part of the punishment can you lotion me before I catch flu or you don't want to?

Him:When will this be over?he asked touching my booty and lotioning it

Me:my back also don't only focus on my ass because you are not going to get it anyway

Him:MaBiyela ngiyaxolis a mami please forgive me

CONTINUATION+

So it was 12 mid-night and I was wild awake thanks to Lubenathi so I decided to go downstairs and went to take water and apple then I was back in the bedroom and Ndile was searching for me in the room I swear he even looked in the drawer and he

couldn't find me

Me:I am here..i said getting in I closed the door and I went to sit on the couch that is next to our bed

Him:I was worried nanami..he said sitting next to me

Me:Why would I leave in the middle of the night though?he shrugged

Him:Baby next month it is our Annivers ary so what have you planned?Oh shit I even forgot about that

Me:Umhh uhhh

Him:so you forgot? wow I thought women like celebrating those things

Me:I had a lot on my plate Bandile hawu

Him:so a little Zulu is kicking in am proud..we laughed

Him:I like us this way

Me:And you the one who break us

Him:I promise that was the last time

Me:k

Him:so how about we go to Ibiza or Paris for our Anniversary?

Me:Only if we have to go after May then it's fine

Him:it's okay nanami anytime and oh tommorow it's Sunday my mother said we have to go to church the kids need to be baptised

Me:Not a problem..i watched him walking to the bathroom as his dick was busy swanging side to side God knows how much I wanted but this punishment thing is getting on me Aarg I might even break the rule so I got undercovers and played with my phone I log into Insta I had new followers and amongst them was Bella I wonder what does she want she better not mess with me Ndile came back and got undercovers and when I thought of making a move he was already snoring wow so what do I do now ok I placed my phone on my side drawer and I rested my head on his chest and my other leg was inbetween his did he wake up he just pulled me closer and kissed my forehead and he

slept,what do i do next ok I travelled my hand down to his abs oh he has gained and the V-line too and when I was about to reach his manhood he smiled and took my hand back to his cheek

Him:sleep nanami..WTF

CHAPTER FIFTY-SIX

Bella

So Bandile called me yesterday night telling me that he don't want me nomore,so in his mind he thinks that I am going to let that slide and move on as if nothing happened no he got another thing coming his way and I have been stalking his wife she looks like a sweetheart that one I don't think if she can even kill a fly so he was just making some empty threats I can't be killed by her.And I have made my research happens that man was also shagging a UJ student I need to call her we have to meet and come up with something no we can't be played by him,,in that very same moment I decide to call her because

she had her number on Facebook Bio she picked it on a first ring

Me:Hi am I speaking to Miranda?

Her:Yes and how may I help you?..she is so rude I can't keep up

Me:I am Bella I think you know me we used to share a man that wasn't ours now I would like for us to meet and teach this bitch nigga a lesson, I mean he played us right?

Her:Bella I would love that but he made it clear that he doesn't want us nomore so why do we have to force things and by the way I am a student and I have to focus on my studies and ohh goodluck on making your plan a success because you will need it byeee..she disconnected the nerve she can let it slide this man need to be thought a lesson..oh yes I know how I am going to get him him and I use to fuck at some strip clubs and of course there are cameras planted to each and every corner in there so I am going to ask for our sex tape yes it is and I am going to publish it him as a respected J ozi

business man is going to see flames, his clients and sponsors and whatever will drop him like a hot potato. So I decided to drive to that club and I had to bribe the IT guy and I did yeppi I got it Bandile better watch out I am Bella nobody messes with me I will show him that it takes two to tango, but I don't know if I should approach him or his wife but I think of approaching the wife she might give me money just to shut me

CONTINUATION1

..

So it was Monday and I heard that Mrs is back at her office and I am on my way to visit her, ok if she does offer me money how much do I charge her 3M yes that's the price so i just got into the Hotel I went straight to the reception

Me: Good morning Ms

Receptionist: A very good morning to you Ms how can I help you? she said with the biggest smile

Me: I am here to see Mrs Biyela can you please let me through?

Her:Do you have an appointment mam?

Me:No it's a family matter..she gave me a gaze and I mized it it seems like she was reading my face

Her:8th floor that's the only office in there it's in the corridor you have to ask her PA she's just near the elevator

Me:thank you Ms..i walked to the elevator I pressed no.8 and when I was there i asked her PA she firstly went to check up on her and she came back to let me know that I was welcomed when I got to her office wow it was so beautiful guys yoo I wouldn't leave it but I have to focus

Me:Morning Mrs Biyela

Her:Morning Bella..what does she knows me

Her:Yes I do now take a sit.ok now why did i think out loud

Me:Thank you

Her:How can I help you?

Me:No how can I help you?(she was so confused) well I have something that will destroy your

businesses and oh sheim the Mighty Biyela's might
kiss the dust..she played with her office chair

Her:what is that?I took my phone and showed her
our video and she gave me a bored face ok I have
more i swipped and showed her the one I stole in
her husband's phone he was fucking 3 women I
know it was years ago but it still counts

Me:so what is on your mind?

Her:Why i you showing me all this?I can see that
she's burning with anger but she's playing it cool

Me:are you aware that this is going to ruin your
image and the businesses that you just signed
international?I mean we can do this the easiest way

Her:how much do you want?

Me:now you speaking my language I want 3M no
decrease unless you can increase it..she laughed
sarcastically

Her:3M?(I nodded) you must be joking

CONTINUATION2

.

Me:unfortunately I am not and besides I didn't paint my face that's quite clear that am not in the circus of clowns

Her:I see that you have an agenda but for the sake of my husband's image I can arrange something but 3M is too much how about a million?

Me:You can't be serious girl you can't be what am I going to do with a million

Her:It seems like you are shying from the fact that you are also in that video busy fucking another woman's husband which that woman happens to be me sis you have a fiancè so you do not even care how he would feel about this?

Me:...

Her:exactly now as a woman I do understand being let down by a man who would make you cum 3times in a round feels so I am being kind to you by offering you a million and that's even too much maybe a 20k is fine

Me:what you must be out of your damn mind

Her:What kind of an advocate can you afford and who can win a case over the Luu of J oburg and Russia girl you should've made your research and take time to peruse the information you got seems like you thought i was going to sign the 3M cheque just like that you must be mad

Me;ok let's see if your sponsors and important people on this business will get it I mean this is your downfall

Her:I told you that you don't have enough information about this Girl all the Biyela businesses got no company nor people sponsoring it but it sponsor other companies so we own 100% of what we have...ok now I am doomed

Me:I won't take any low amount but I am giving you 3days to get me my money otherwise this will be all over the internet byee..i walked out of her office I want to see if she's going to give me that million I am going to take it I was just acting tough in front of her geez she's a humble ass savage she doesn't even rush even when she talks she takes her time and make sure to emphasize everydoor she says

arg my plan is not going the way I planned out I wanted to take the money and run away from Joburg and live a better life somewhere in world

CONTINUATION3

I was resting at the bathtub and drinking wines Bandile was busy with the kids and I was thinking of telling him about what Bella has but no I decided to take care of this issue by my own self

Voice:it's been long you are going to catch flu..that was Ndile disturbing my moment he was dripping wet I think he just got out of the shower and his body God I was wet his phone ringed and he went to answer it I got out of the tub and I wrapped a towel and went to the bedroom husband was busy on the phone he was sitting on top of our bed so I decided to disturb Him and I think it's about the drugs because he was speaking French so I got down on my knees and brushed his manhood he smiled and it regained it's strenght he was trying so hard to ignore me but ke..so I unwrapped the towel and i

looked at his gigantic manhood it was already oozing pre-cum I licked the head and I spitted on it and watched my saliva and cum going down on in then I took the anaconda in my mouth and covered the lefted space by my other hand and handjobbed him as I was busy sucking him and when it hitted the back of my throat he groaned and his phone was on top of the drawer so he focused on me after he crazily came I took a chair and tired him even though he refused but he ended up agreeing so I went to take me dildo and pleased myself as he was looking he was so mad when I was about to cum he grabbed my hand how did he break from the handcuffs ok he had his belts and the stretcher so he turned me over and tied my arms at my back and the stretcher was to help my chest to be flat on bed he even separated my legs and tied each on the corner of bed and I knew shit is about to hit the fan he took his tie and covered my mouth and after i felt him on my entrance he firstly teased me and as he could see my impatient because I was now searching the head by my own ass he entered me slowly and when he was fully in I could feel him on

my belly button and he started thrusting on me

CHAPTER FIFTY-SEVEN

.

TINA

Hi guys it's been a while hey and a lot of things had happened yoo ok after finding out that I was pregnant Lukhanyo decided to put a ring on it so yeah am officially Mrs Ngcolosi my baby boy kungawo is 2years old and sis is expecting again I swear i didn't plan it guys so am only 4months though and I have my own business it's a boutique that designs,sews and sell wedding gowns,graduation and maternity clothes,my business has been doing well thanks to Khitha she's the one who helped me financially and my loving husband of course.So now I am meeting my Bestie Khitha at the Buns out,Pearl and Koketso are busy with whatever they said they will not make it Mrs Biyela comes in and gets all the attention especially from men this one is a beauty she

screams money and what I like about her is that she's so down to earth and humble so she got to where I was we hugged and kissed(friendly) and we orderd

Her:You have gained so much weight and you look beautiful MaNgcolosi..she said with a curious smirk on her face am sure she noticed I mean she's a mother of four kids

Me:Well there's nothing to be curious about Ummmh thank you Ms..i said after the waitress bought our orders we are

Her:Ok ok I won't drag it out from you

Me:ok it's fine don't kill me yoooo..i said biting my fry

Her:Thetha kaloku<speak up geez>

Me:Ok I am 4 months pregnant..i say shly looking down

Her:Oh my God girl am so happy for y'all..she said kissing my forehead as she stood from her chair

Me:Thank you Mrs so tell me how are things at

home?

Her:everything is back to normal

Me:Ok that's good isn't?(she nodded) what made him change though

Her:something's have to be done and they worked

Me:hayibo wenzentoni?<yoo what did you do>

Her:Ndimyele egqirheni chommie <I went to a traditional doctor>i laughed she can't be serious

Me:is it?we laughed again then she narrated the little movie she did i was in tears

Me:unesbindi bro <you've the audacity>

Her:a girl gotta do what a girl gotta do..when she says that we know shit is about to hit the fan

Me:Yooo I didn't know you can be a psycho friend yoo

Her:I had to andithi he is the one who introduced me into this life so you can't blame me

Me:Yeah and he also fixed things with his friends too Luu told me that he was with him yesterday at

the club

Her:Yes I forced him to it anyway chommie I want to place a order

Me:are you getting married again Mrs Biyela?

Her:Lol no I want a graduation gown sweetheart

Me:What did you just say?

Her:I once told you that i was busy with a 3year course at UNISA right so yeah girl is graduating next month actually in two weeks and after that man and I are going to Ibiza I would like to place a order into the new collection of sexy wear you just introduced babes...my mouth was hanging what is she being serious right now I jumped and I went to hug the hell out of her

Me:Girl I can't believe that I have forgotten that I am sorry yooop I am so happy for you baby..

Her:thank you baby thank you so much and Bandile doesn't know it so keep it like that ok

Me:ok your secret is safe with me

Her:Girl did i tell you about Bella?

Me:No what about her?she told me the story

Her:3M is she not crazy?tell me she is

Me:So what are you going to do about this babes?

Her:watch and learn it's about to go down

Me:Yoo soyiki kemna <I am afraid> we continued chit-chatting

LUCIA

.

Hi am sure you wondering whomst am I?lol i am Nathi's wife and a mother to his 3 kids they have grown so much and another thing is Bandile and I use to have a thing going on but we cut it off when Nathi engaged me but even In marriage there was a time we use to steal each other and did our business in the secret and we also tried it this year thing is what I feel when making love to Bandile is so strong more than what I feel when making love to Nathi sometimes I would moan his name but I say Bee thats how I call him so my husband doesn't

notice that and here I am missing him even though he made it clear that he doesn't want to continue with this anymore and now you get the reason why I hate his wife I didn't even attend their wedding I faked a sickness so it worked but husband is thinking of inviting his friends over for dinner on Saturday and I am here thinking of how am I going to even act on his presence and my husband's it's Bad

LELETHU

ok quick update about my life ummhh uhhh there's nothing that I can talk about and say I maybe achieved it's and I am broke so I made my research about Thabo and apparently he is Bandile's enemy so I called him so we could meet when I got to the spot he was with Menzi

Me:Hi guys I said sitting down

Them:You late

Me:I am a girl duh

Menzi:So Lelethu what do you have

Me:That's rude you haven't even asked how I am

Thabo:we are busy wena stop wasting our time

Me:ok well I can help you get Bandile arrested

Them:How?

Me:I am his ex so obviously I know a thing or two about him

Menzi:Ok thetha kaloku <speak>

Me:He has a warehouse in Tembisa at the bushes at east side that's where he keeps his merchandise and probably everything illegal and he has a man who's keeping an eye for him he is called Mjakes he has a chisanyama in Kathlehong so I think if you can contact him you can get something

Thabo:on it but the warehouse was the one that they burnt years ago

Menzi:but Mjakes is still alive right?

Me:Yes he is

Thabo:we are on him this guy is going down for real this time

Me:then what's in for me?

Thabo:what do you want?

Me:Money lots and lots of it

Thabo;i can only hire you as a VIP waitress other than that sisi I can't you have to know that we are playing a dangerous game here

Me:I will think about it...

LOVE AND LIGHT

CHAPTER FIFTY-EIGHT

..

NARRATED

It's Saturday afternoon the weather is chilly nice for cuddles Bella is lonely at her apartment busy drinking coffee when she received a message from Bandile reads 'can we please meet i will send you the location' she jumped out of happiness she

quickly replied 'No problem I will be there now' she went to change into comfortable clothes in her mind she thought maybe Bandile misses her and he want to talk things out after she has received location she takes an uber to the place it was an empty space which had bushes and trees

UberD:Are you sure this is the place madam?

Bella:Don't you dare ask me silly questions and fuck off..the uber driver drove off she went to stand under a tree and tried calling Bandile but the called was dropped and she got a message reads'on my way sweets' She smiled because that's how he would call her in a minute a zoo van pulled where she was and a person who doesn't even look like Bandile got out wearing a baggy tracksuit and covered their face and when she uncovered she saw

Khitha:Hey sweets

Bella:oh hey Mrs Biyela I didn't expect you

Khitha:You thought you were going to meet my husband for dinner here do you know where you

are?Bella looked around

Bella:Bitch what do you want?Khitha took out her gun and cocked it and pointed Bella

Khitha:Give me your phone

Bella:Why?I don't want to

Khitha:I won't repeat myself sapha lofoun <give me that phone>Bella dropped the Phone and Khitha picked it using her legs and she put it in her pocket

Khitha:I hate being disrespected and threatened you know why?

Bella:No..she was shaking now

Khitha:only because I have a lot of things to lose and wena you went to an extent you want to drag my Family into mud after all these years you were busy fucking my husband bitch you have messed with a wrong one..khitha looked around and smiled she walked to the car leaving Bella behind

Bella:so you think by taking my phone you scored bitch you must be stupid..Khitha drove off

CONTINUATION1

KHITHA

..

I got into the house and Bandile was still asleep well I drugged him and took his phone I couldn't get through Bella so I used his phone and it worked so I went to take off the clothes and went to take a shower when I came back to our bedroom Ndile was rubbing his eyes

Me:Wakey wakey sleepy head we have a dinner to go to

Him:my head is heavy nanami yoo..he said brushing it

Me:Go and take a shower i will help you choose and outfit..he went to the ensuite well the kids are with their granny so he came back and wore his clothes well I chose a light grey chino and a meroon golf t-shirt and semi-formal boots and a men's coat whilst I was wearing a short black velvet dress, a grey fur and red heeled boots besinyisa and we drove to Nathi's house and they were already at the

dinner table and watching news channel

Nathi:The Kanye West and Kim Kardashian of the family..we laughed and greeted each other

Tina:Yass sinyiseni singabenu <slay us we are yours>we laughed again

Lucia:You look good Mrs Biyela

Me:Thank you babes,Koketso I like your hair girl you doing the things

Koketso:Oh hey now..she said flexing

We laughed once more

Luu:Yooo yoo guys khanithule nantsi into ivela <shut up you guys there's something that showed up>he said focused on the TV so we all watched Reporter' There was a woman in Lions park just outside Joburg she was found dead apparently she was trespassing knowing less that's where they keep lions unfortunately the lions feasted on her' and Bella's picture appeared and they kept on talking about it I can feel Bandiles eyes burning in my skin but I will mize him

Philani:weeh kudala ngasho ukuthi leli coloured lidom belifunani lapha <I've always said that she is stupid what was she doing there>

Sbu:Bekafunani lapha?<what was she doing there>

Nathi:Hayi this is bad bafwethu

Philani:Are you ok Menziwa..all eyes went to him

Ndile:Nah ngi Grand njayami am so hungry Lucia dish up already..we laughed he then pinched my inner thigh

CONTINUATION2

..

I looked at him and he gave me a stern look and he pinched me again I slightly opened my thighs

Lucia:Are you ok Khitha?she said dishing up

Me:yeah sure can I please have steak Mrs I don't eat pork

Lucia:No problem babes..i felt Bandiles finger unto my vulva he was brushing them

Luu:Yoo i can't stop thinking about what i just saw

who in their right mind would go to a LIONS park?

Ndile:She wanted to chill with the lions and take selfies maybe..oh shit oh shit I didn't switch off her phone and it's in my house how could I be that careless

Tina:Hahaha plus ke coloureds and white people with petting dangerous animals am sure others have learned

Me:Mmmh sheim it's bad guys yoo

Pearl:Very Bad..We ate and Ndile was using his one hand and the other one was busy with my clit and finger fucking me oh shit it felt so good

Luu:Khitha how is Luu junior..oh how am I going to answer him without letting out a moan and he was a bit faster now

Me:I.i. (ahhh) oh I hate sneezing well he's fine he just misses his godFather..Bandile was laughing

Pearl:Wear your fur babe..i just nodded I didn't want to open my mouth again so everybody was talking about the Bella issue i looked at Bandile and shook

my head he went deeper this time I felt orgasm forming is this really happening during the people I bit my lower lip when I was about to release he stopped what

Ndile:Are you ok wifey?everybody was looking at me now

Me:yeah I think I need a bathroom I stood up and quickly rushed to it and got in on my at here i heard Luu telling Bandile to come and check up on me he opened I was sitting on top of the stool

Him:Why did you do it Nomkhitha?

Me:We can't talk about that now

Him:Heee ncncnc you think you are the main in this game huh..he said unbuckling his chino ok there goes a dick threat

Me:Yoo Bandile I didn't do anything moss

Him:so you don't mind screaming your lungs out here during the peoples uwugabhadiya moss wenainja yeGame..he got closer Lord have mercy

CONTINUATION3

..

Me:Bandile please don't do it we can't disrespect Nathis house..he lifted me and placed me on top of the sink and ate me I was trying so hard to suppress my moans when I came he pushed his manhood I jumped because I could feel it in my stomach he took my head and pressed it on his neck ans shit went down he thrusted and thrusted the tears were coming out now does this man knows how big he is and still has the nerve to fuck me with no mercy how could be so we crazily came and he cleaned me and after he fixed himself leaving me feeling dizzy and I was shaking shit I even lost sight view I tried standing up but I couldn't my legs were shaking so I sat on the toilet stool again and regained my strength after that I fixed myself and went back to the lounge they were sitting by the fireplace now and the guys were at the balcony

Tina:MoGurl..she said with a smile

Me:Babes..i poured some wine

Pearl:Your walk MaBiyela says a lot bewenzan?<what were you doing>

Me:I was doing squats my baby

kokets o:on it right?

Me:Hahaha you dirty girl you dirty..we continued chit-chatting and now ideas thinking of leaving I wasn't comfortable after thinking about Bella's phone i went to check on Bandile so before I got to the stairs I heard his voice at the corridor

Him:Lucia I told you that i can't keep on backstabbing my friend what we had ended when you got married to him instead of me you are the one who left me not the other way round so please don't make things hard for yourself

Lucia:But we can do it in secret though Bandile I have this strong feeling for you I just can't help it please let's give it a try

Him:No my wife always finds shit and I don't want to be an unfaithful husband anymore word of advise take your man so you can attend a sec therapy and leave me alone...i heard footsteps

getting closer so I moved back faster

Ndile:there's no need of that I saw you

Me:nani I want to go home

Ndile:Me too nanami..he said grabbing my ass..we said our goodbyes

CHAPTER FIFTY-NINE

.

BANDILE

The drive to our house was silent it was only music playing and the kids were asleep at the back seat and baby Bebe was in his mothers arms I told her to leave the babies we will take them tommorow as usual but she insisted so I let her be and now I am driving to my house and when I pulled off she jumped out and rushed to the house so I took the kids and put them to their beds and I went to check up on her I searched the whole house and I couldn't find her so she is in the basement I took the lift down stairs and I find her busy with the computers

and a phone on her hand connected to the computer she was trying to disconnect the tracker and she's failing so I quickly helped her as I saw that they are trying to locate it and in less than five minutes I was done

Me: Say thank you..i say teasing her

Her: Thanks..ok she's mad

Me: What did i do now?

Her: You did nothing Bandile andithi you don't see anything wrong with sleeping with Lucia your Besties Wife

Me: So Nomkhitha you want me to explain my self on something that happened years ago you can't be serious

Her: To me it sounds like something that happened recently and I am dead serious even if it happened years ago you still slept with somebody's wife but who am I telling a person who broke a vow that he made before God himself singobani thina <whom are we> she walked away I followed her

Me:Nomkhitha you don't know what led me to that

Her:only because you hitted on her first and
nalapho it was because she was besties with your
first Love Milan right she was a reminder of her

Me:Why did he marry her when he knew exactly
what was happening between us?

Her:Only because he loved her he didn't see her as
a reminder and a stress reliever Bandile..ok now
this hits to it

Her:exactly you don't know what to say because
you are a selfish being you only think about what's
going to benefit you Bandile

Me:You are insulting me Nomkhitha

Her:if you take it as an insult then it's your problem
not mine

CONTINUATION1

..

Me:Nomkhitha uyakuphi ngikhuluma nawe <where
are you going to am talking to you>

Her:To our bedroom Bandile I am tired I want to sleep

Me:Nomkhitha ngiphethwe yindlala I would like to have pap stew meat and some vegies please i will be in my office opposite our bedroom

Her:Bandile it's just past 11pm how am I going to cook this late?

Me:Figure it out

KHITHA

So now I am in the kitchen cooking and drinking wine and busy strolling on my Twitter newsfeed it's all #RIPBELLA sheim I don't even feel bad you know and when I was done I dished up for husband and I took the tray upstairs and when I got in his office he was not there so I went to our bedroom and i was welcomed by his snores Bandile is testing my patience yazin

Me:Bandile wake up I brought your food..i said

shaking him

Him:Its late khitha I will eat ks as a am full

Me:But you said..

Him:I know what I said Nomkhitha can you stop making noise am trying to sleep here and you are going to wake Bebe too you know he's cheeky as he's teething so please

Me:k.i was so pissed I went to the kitchen and placed his food in the warmer and went to bed

Him:So are we not going to pray today but who am I telling somebody who's guilty for taking a whole human spirit..he said wrapping a fleece on his waist and he knelt down and prayed wow so he's going to rub this in my face now when he was done he got into bed

Me:I hope you also asked forgiveness for letting somebody go to sleep mad at you am hurting because of you Bandile don't act all mighty

Him:So iyakudla lento <so this is bothering you>

Me:What are you trying to say? are you trying to say

you are mad at me because your sex partner was killed by lions I didn't force her to Lions park she's the one who took the uber and went there not the other way around..when he was about to answer me his phone ringed

Him;What time is it?

??:....

Him:Who got Mjakes now?

??:....

Him:Ok no problem I will come tomorrow

CONTINUATION2

..

BANDILE

..

So it's Sunday I woke up very early and I did spring cleaning around the house well half of it this house is big and after that i bathe the kids and made breakfast for them and I fed the little man and I jogged upstairs and my wife was still out well I

prepared a bath for her too well I am tired now but I have to do this maybe I will be in good books so I just decorated with flowers from bed to bathroom and when I was done yeay wifey is awake

Me:A very good morning Mrs Biyela..i said kissing her

Her:Morning Breath Mister

Me:I should be the one saying that but ke angifuni kulwa namhlanje <I don't want to fight today>I took his hand and I helped her out of bed and led her to the bathroom and there was soft music playing for relaxing

Her:Nani..she was all smiles ok a nigga scored a point

Me:Let me undress you nanami

Her:Ok what do you want?

Me:So I don't have to spoil my wife nje without asking for something inreturn come on nanami don't disappoint me

Her:Ok thank you baby this is amazing..she kissed

me ok another point she got in the tub I tied her braids in a messy bun don't look at me like that she's the one who thought me all this well I left her there and I went to change our bedding and the curtains too because they have to match then i took the channel,Aldo and L.V shopping bags they had all the handbags,boots and heels she been talking about with her friends abd when I was done I went to take her breakfast full English breakfast and luckily when I got back she was still in the bathroom so I placed the tray on the couch next to our bed and I took my phone and placed in on top of the drawer it was videorizing and I went out

KHITHA

So man surprised me this morning I mean he prepared a bath for me with all the romantic things oh am so inlove well I went to the bedroom and when I got there wow it was so beautiful I mean I remember buying those curtains and bedding but I

have forgotten them ok the bags the food

CONTINUATION3

..

I was jumping up and down like a little girl whom they bought her a doll she's been stanning on ok I checked what's in the bags oh my

Me:Bandile!!Nani!!!..i called him whilst screaming in excitement he came in looking tired AF he had Bebe in his arms and the whole squad was following him

Him:Are you ok nanami?

Me:Baby are these all mine?

Him:No zezika Sphe..<they are>he said looking at her but girl was already fitting my heels this one loves playing dress up,combing people's hair and playing with my make-up too

Me:I can see a mini me growing inside of her

Him:And I pray she finds a husband like me don't you think?

Me:Well yeah..i was agreeing to disagree

Him:Oh please I know I am not perfect but baby I try
I really do please appreciate my efforts ngiyakucela
<am pleasing you>

Me:I do appreciate it alot baby but sometimes you
can be a..

Him:Say it baby say it

Me:Ass

Xoxo:Vulgar mama Vulgar..Bandile and I looked at
each other and laughed

Me:Nyhalgur Nyhalgur ubusy utya ukutya kwam
endikwenzelwe ngumyeni wam xoxo no Siya
<eating my food that was made by my
husband>they quickly ran away laughing

Me:Khawuthethe naye mfundisi <talk to her
pastor>I said singing i was referring to Sphe who
was busy seeing herself on my heels boots and she
had my handbag in her hand

Him:No I don't want to start world war iiv

Me:Nunu..she looked at me with her round beautiful
eyes

Her:Mama esami ezi ne?<these are mine right>

Me:Cha lezi zakamama kodwa ndizokuthengela esakho uyeva <no these are mines but I will buy you yours ok>I said in my poorest Zulu tone because Ndile said he doesn't want his kids to speak Xhosa he is even strict on xoxo too well I was trying to convince my little Nunie

Her:Hayi ezami baba angisho ezam <No they are mine right daddy>she said in her baby tone

Him:Yebo kodwa azikulingani boleka umamakho me? <yes but they don't fit you in the mean time borrow your mom>he said trying his luck well she just cried and I had to let her shine on my spot

CHAPTER SIXTY

KHITHA

It was a blissful Sunday I was with my man and the kids were at church with their granny

Him:MaBiyela are you fine?

Me:You Are the last one to ask me that..he laughed

Him:Hawu yhini ulwelani kanti?<Why are you fighting now>he said sarcastically

Me:Bandile I am not fine I am really not

Him:Sheim but it's your fault you kept telling me to go deeper on some 'Don't stop baby yes that way ahh deeper please oh shit' he said copying my voice

Me:..

Him:and now my beloved wife walks like a trippled new born calf..he said wrapping his arms on my waist and kissed me as he was brushing my coochie

Me:I am going to sleep then and please take care of the kids

Him:but I have to go and deliver the merchandise in the club moss

Me:Oh that I hope it's in a good place Xoxo and Siya like playing hide and seek in your office baby so we need to be careful

Him:Ok baby got it..then we head a loud knock at the door and we looked at each other in confusion Ndile went to attend the knock

Him:Mokoena..its the police what the fuck do they want

Mokoena:Afternoon Biyela's I have a search warrant to...

Me:To what search our house Mokoena do you know that you are invading our privacy?Mokoena orderd the guys to search our house and he followed them and Mother inlaw came with the kids

Her:What's going on?I looked at Bandile he was busy swearing and punching the table

Me:Bandile what is it?he came to hug me and oh he's squeezing me

Him:Baby I am screwed

Me:No you didn't tell me you didnt..i said trying to free myself from his embrace

Him:Baby am sorry ok I didn't know ukuthi these bastards were coming after me I have a snitch and

someone close to me

Her:Kwenzakalani Lana!!<what's going on here>she said shouting and Bebe cried she comforted him and I on the other side was praying that they don't find the drugs God I know am not innocent but please don't let them arrest my man

Mokoena:I once said every dog has its own day right?

CONTINUATION1

Me:Mokoena don't you have family I mean it's Sunday you should be with your family right?

Mokoena:Mr Bandile Biyela we have found these bags full of cocaine and whatever the other drugs are in your house and we heard that you are the one who makes them I would like to advise you to show me where you cook them maybe I will give you a lighter sentence

MomL:What?

Us:...

MomL:Ngikhuluma nani ngithi Kwenzakalani lana Bandile,,Khitha?<am talking to you guys what's going on here>

Mokoena:Your son is in possessions of drugs he's the mastermind of all the drugs he even make them by himself and distribute them worldwide that's why we will have to lock him far away not here in South Africa

Me:What are you crazy?

Ndile:can you all go and wait for me outside I need sometime with my family

Mokoena:10minutes Biyela..he orderd his guys they left the house I felt like this whole is shutting down my kids were so confused

Ndile:I am sorry MaBiyela ok please baby don't cry we will pull through ok and please take a good care of our kids

Me:Why are you talking like that Bandile?he hugged his kids starting with xoxo he gave him a long one and kissed him

Ndile:Be a good kid ok don't give your mother a hard time..he just nodded and hugged the twins and kissed them and then he hugged Bebe and did the same and hugged his mother then me I was crying

Me:Bandile I will call Lukhanyo right now this can't be happening no it can't be..we just hugged and Mokoena came to remind him that it's time up

Ndile:I will always love you

Me:Always and forever..then we hugged and kissed once more and then he walked out

Mokoena:Bandile Biyela you are under arrest for Drugs possession and distribution you can...whatever they say and the journalist were all over my yard wow who ever did this must've planned his/her thing they better pray I don't find them I swear I will cut their throats and fees their dead bodies to dogs i swear the kids were now crying I called Luu

CONTINUATION2

When the little movie was over Luu and the squad came in

Tina:Baby..she said hugging me I was sitting in the lounge watching tv or it was watching me the kids are sleeping Pearl and Koketso joined me the guys sat on the chairs

Sbu:Where's Nathi?they all shrugged their shoulders

Philani:Maybe he's busy with work

Sbu:Mhhh he's been off lately

Philani:Where are the kids?

Me:they are sleeping..i said sniffing I am so tired of crying even my voice is so creepy now

Pearl:So what's going to happen from now?we all looked at the advocate

Luu:Guys as you all know that I am only a step away from getting a legal card to being international so I am sorry guys but this is an obvious case I can't take it I am working on my image here..ow

WOW

Tina:Baby no you can't be talking about images now this is not the right time please love please

Luu:but you know this is what I have been striving for and wena Tina you are the last one to say that

Pearl:Yooo

Luu:I am sorry and it's not like you guys can't afford best lawyers you can but you also need to think about my career guys I really do want to help but because I have to be crowned in two weeks I can't..talking about two weeks I should be preparing for my graduation but no am busy with lawyers

Philani:I will call in a few favours there's a new advocate who's good at what he does and i will convince him to this ok I promise this will end

Sbu:Yes and that old white man that one is a beast I think we should visit him too

Me:No guys there's no need to I will see what I can do

Luu:No khitha you can't be mad at me mntase I didn't mean this in a bad way

Me:I never said you did Luu I really appreciate your help but I just need to be alone guys I have to sleep i got four kids to take care of by myself now so please give me my space I need to think

Sbu:ok no problem just know we are a call away ok..i nodded as I opened the door for them and they walked out

Kokets o:you will be fine babes..she said hugging me

CONTINUATION3

BANDILE

There was no trial or none whats oever so today I am being traficted to Thailand to spend 5 years behind bars imagine 5 years without my wife without my kids how am I going to survive this ok now I am waiting for Khitha at the interrogation room I ran some favours so I could get privacy with my wife she got in looking beautiful as always we just hugged for a good five minutes

Me:We will be fine baby I promise we will be

Her:How Bandile how am I going to survive a whole 5years without you no I can't

Me:Baby please be strong the kids need you baby Nanami the businesses need you and I know you can do it I trust you baby

Her:i don't need your approval Nani I need you back to our house my kids are always crying everytime when it's time for bedtime stories you know i suck on those..i smiled a little I miss my babies I really need to fight I don't have time to relax and think no something must come up soon

Me:Baby read them a book ok or better yet call me everytime when it's their bedtime ok I will do them over the phone

Her:This will break i don't think I will handle that

Me:Nanami I know you can be a beast please baby awaken that beast inside of you this is no time to be soft as I will be gone they will try to take our business as they tried to me and failed and I trust you that you are not going to let them win ok and

please tomorrow do attend your graduation ceremony please don't show the world that you are on your weakest be a boss ok don't let them walk over you-you can do this...she smiled

Her:How did you find out?I mean I never told you about my graduation

Me:When you are on cloud nine you talk the things phela wena..we shared a laughter and we hugged each other for a while and we got into our feelings and made out for about an hour and there was a knock at the door

Guy:it's about time bhoza..my heart started bleeding khitha eyes were full of tears we shared a long passionate kiss

Me:I will always love you

Her:Always and forever

CHAPTER SIXTY-ONE

..

It's been a week now and things been hectic Thailand is no joke so when I got here I was locked

with 20 guys and they were scary as fuck and you all know that when you are a new mate they be taking chances on you so I fought no I can't be molested again and I killed one and he was a big boss luckily there were no cameras here so you snitch you die. As for me I got stabbed at my waist I didn't tell khitha she's always crying on the phone so I always pretend like everything is ok even though they are not I always sleep with one eye open it's tough ok now I am waiting for Judge Ally

Him: Sorry for keeping you waiting Mr Biyela

Me: You owe me your life do you know that?

Him: You know I had to sneak in here and I am sorry i wasn't in your sentencing

Me: I've got no time for your apologies I want solutions Ally and soon

Him: Eish I don't know this is a tough one

Me: Ally Ally you live in the expensive suburbs, you drive the most expensive cars and you travelling the world anytime you want and that's all because of me so please by Friday I want to here some good

news Ally I miss my babies,do you know the pain of hearing my wife cry over the phone huh you don't because you sleep next to yours everyday and besides those guys can gang up on me and kill me anyday and way too young to die Got that

Him:Got it you know I am smart I will request a trail for you and I will call Godorns you know the world's best advocate you will be out of here I promise you just give me a couple of months and in the mean time you are going to be moved to your own space it has comfortable bedding,Tv and a mini bar you know I got you

Me:Now you are talking so my wife can come and visit me anytime Thank you Ally and please don't get comfortable in Dubai and forget about me

Him:I would never I have to go before they see me

Me;So when are they moving me?

Him:After lunch and now it's 13:45 it's only 15min left..we shook hands and he sneaked out ok it's about to get better now

CONTINUATION1

KHITHA

..

It's a beautiful day it's Monday I am tired of locking my self indoors I am going to put my bitchy and big girl pants.I woke up at 04am and and prepared breakfast for my babies and I bathe them and I took them to school and daycares now I am at Masakhane I just got out of the Meeting they wanted me to sign Menzi as a C.O.O I could've signed him but he wanted a permanent position so I refused I will manage by my own self and there was a knock at the door

Me:it's opened..menzi came in and sat his ass down

Him:Why are you this selfish huh we are all trying to help you being stubborn is not going to help the situation you are into let us hel..i cutted him off

Me:J ongapha Menzi mnqundu wakho andizuxelelwa nguwe uba mandithini uyeva?<look here your asshole I will not be orderd around by you get that>

Him:You are insulting me

Me:I can do it again and ontop of that I will fire your ungrateful ass if you don't respect me the person who make sure that you put something on the table so get the hell out my office

Him:Wow you are just like your greedy selfish husband

Me:Don't you dare talk about my husband wena what do you know about him?

Him:Elabanjwa you can't be serious <that prisoner>

Me:Get out Menzi!!I said shouting and Zain got in

Zain:is everything ok mam?

Me:Yes Menzi was leaving you can come in we have to discuss about my next press conference..Menzi walked out and Zain closed the door

Me:So what do you have for me

Him:You know I told you that you can trust me right?

Me:Yes sure

Him:Dr Mbuyeni Nathi,Menzi Lokhwe,Lelethu and Thabo worked together to take your man down

Me:Nathi?I was shocked

Him:Apparently he's the one who called the police to come and search your house he even told them about the basement

Me:Fuck you can't be serious

Him:am serious like a heart attack and fortunately they didn't find it when they were searching

Me:Wow people can amaze you right? so what is the story about the other three?

Him:they are after you

CONTINUATION2

Me:No udlalile ntwana yami<you out did yourself my guy>I said taking out an envelope with 20k I gave him

Him:Bozza yami thank you so much

Me:You can go back to work I know where to find

you

Him: Anytime boss lady I am your guy..he said walking out Zain is my P.A and also my source he is good at what he does now I have to watch my moves I have to be focused

LUKHANYO

I am in Thailand together with Philani, Nathi and Sbu we came to see our Friend

Me: Nigga you don't look fine

Him: I can't be fine njayam being here is no joke when I got here I was involved in a gang fight and they stubbed me

Philani: That's bad njayam

Nathi: So what did they say about your trial?

Him: I don't know they haven't said anything I will just wait or spend 5 years here

Sbu: That's a bitch ntwana each and every person

must be put to the custody and there must be witnesses there's something fishy here Mokoena is on top of something I swear he's working with someone in this

Him:they better be in good books with J esus then I won't let this slide nigga my wife isn't coping out there without me what about my kids?

Philani:No njayam I will tail them including Mokoena

Him:Flopless my guy but I want to do this my way and Luu please do check on my wife I mean all of you

Nathi:nomayini dog<anything>

Me:Sure I will keep the kids company but you must enlighten us with your plans

Nathi:Yes we can help you

Him:s ure NjakaNyambos e

Sbu:NjakaMenziwa

Him:NjakaZikode

Me:NjakaNtshangase

Him:NjakaNkosi

Philani:NjakaMenziwa

Him:NjakaZwide

Nathi:NjakaMenziwa

we all bro hugged and left it was time up already I feel bad for not helping my friend and tell you what I wasn't even crowned and I know Bandz when he doesn't want help he is planing something bad and it's not going to be nice

Sbu:I feel sorry for the snitch

Philani:you know when he's on that mode it's going down

Me:Yeah I know him he might be working with his Colombian and Russian guys you know those are ruthless just like him

CONTINUATION3

..

KHITHA

I have been thinking about Menzi I mean this guy works for my husband and he still has guts to sell him as for Nathi yoo I have to tell nani about this no I will tell him he has to know and I thought of visiting him on Saturday but no this couldn't wait am on my way to Thailand as we speak perks of having your own private jet well I got there and I was directed to the room why is that ok

wader:Mr Biyela you have a visitor..he came and his face enlightened when he saw me he had a towel wrapped around his waist

Him:Make sure nobody come this side I want the whole day with my wife..i got in and he locked the door and shit went down we were all over each other after a 40min steamy round

Me:Don't push me nani this is a single bed hawu..we laughed

Him:Please stop dissing me nanami..we kissed

Me:What happened here?he had a stitch on his waist

Him:I got stubbed baby

Me:and you didn't bother telling me about that?

Him:can we not fight over this please?

Me:sure baby I know who the snitch is

Him:Nathi,Menzi,Lelethu and Thabo

Me:How did you know?

Him:Who am I?

Me:ok you know how to bust someone's bubble you know that?

Him:Am sorry (we laughed) but am happy that you know so you can be alert and check your moves and please keep Zain close to you not that close but close

Me:Please he can't handle this though

Him:Because he ain't got the magic gigantic one..we laughed

Me:So what's your plan?

Him:I don't know you tell me gints akazi wami

Me:I don't know too I thought if firing Menzi he is a bitch anyway but I didn't want him to know that I am after him

Him:That's a good one can you believe Nathi was here with the guys busy asking me about my next move?

Me:The nerve

Him:tell me about it for now nanami let's focus on this coming trial but if you decide on something let me know ok?

Me:ok baby I will and sadly now I have to go

Him:Early soh?!

Me:Yeah baby am all alone your mother is still mad at me about not telling her about the life we live

BONUS

..

NATHI

..

I went to Four season hotel to check up on Khitha I

need to know her moves you can't trust a gangsters wife so I knocked as her office she let me in

Me:Good Day Mrs..i said hugging her

Her:Good Day Doctor..she said sarcastically

Me:How are you doing?

Her:Never been better and yours elf?

Me:I am good so how are things at home?

Her:they are slowly falling into place you know how kids are as long as I call their father before their bed time they will not give me a hard time

Me:I understand so any news about the trial?

Her:I don't know bro I don't know I don't want to even think about it shit hurts so bad

Me:I can imagine

Her:Sure so how's Lucia?

Me:she's good

Her:and the kids?

Me:they are good too

Her:That's nice huh?Happy home..she said as if she was mocking or pulling a stunt I just couldn't figure

Me:We try so how about you bring your kids over on Saturday I am taking mine out

Her:Oh that's sweet Nathi but unfortunately I still have to be alert I mean this son of a bitch might be under my nose he might target my kids so no I can't risk it not with my babies..i was so uncomfortable now this woman knows how to throw some tantrums

Me:yeah sure thats understandable so how are the businesses though I mean they are a lot yoo..we laughed

Her:I am a smart woman Nathi and besides Philani is helping me so yeah am good

Me:And you know i can help you too right?

Her:Oh please Nathi you are a doctor the only thing you can help me about is medicine other than that no I can't risk my husband hard work

Me:I can amaze you yazi mara

Her:No Nathi I know am a risk taker but not this way

Me:it's ok how about I take you out for Lunch

Her:Now you are talking let me gather my things and be out of here..this one has been my crush since day one I might shoot my shot

Me:so you not coming back here?

Her:No I have to be at the restaurant after mid-day..i nodded them we walked out

CHAPTER SIXTY-TWO

..

KHITHA

Ok Nathi has been nice and all ad that shit bores me for real,I am losing my patience now i want to make a move but how I have to be extra careful when am doing this i mean Ndile is not here to clean after me so I am all alone now

Xoxo:Mommy can I please have my ice-cream?he says as he was looking at m with his puppy eyes he

makes me miss Ndile I mean they both have their own begging tricks that softens me

Me:Baby you can't the kids are going to want it too and you know they have flu

xoxo:but mama I am not sick moss mna

Me:Baxolise can you please stop making this a big issue please you can go and take tinkies or whatever but not an ice-cream

Xoxo:Yooo hayi no I miss udaddy mna...he said busy roughly shaking himself Aarg he will come around this one my phone rang and it was Nathi I answered the call

Him:Good day beautiful

Me:Good day Mister..i say trying to flirt back

Him:can I come around?only if you need company though I am not pushing you

Me:We always spend time together just take this day and dedicate it to your wife I mean I am with the kids too you know how my kids are

Him:oh ok I understand

Me:You are not mad right?

Him:No just let me know when I will see you,ok?

Me:Sure I will..he disconnected the call and I decided to call Zain he picked on a first ring

Him:Boss lady

Me:We have to meet if you are not busy tonight come to my house

Him:Eish today I am with my girlfriend can I show up tommorow?

Me:Perfect tommorow afternoon be here please

Him:Nomayini Boza yami..i disconnect the call i want him to help me hack the hotels cameras and make sure the coast is clear Nathi is going to meet with his ancestors he's being too much I can't cope and Menzi is next,Lelethu and Thabo are not that harmful but killing Menzi is going to be hard I mean what if xoxo grows up and want to know his real father,what am i going to say to him?that I killed him trying to protect what's mine but ke he will understand

CONTINUATION1

..

It was Sunday afternoon I was waiting for Zain as my babies were playing swings outside at the garden an Lube was busy on his mat with his baby talks and eating everything his hands get there was a knock at the door and it was Zain I let him in

Me:Right on time..i said directing him to the launge

Him:Am always early Boza yami How are you today?

Me:Never been better what should I get you Beer or whiskey?

Him:Whiskey Bozza...i poured him one of my husband's whiskey

Me:Nazo..i gave it to him he took a sip

Him:Expensive taste..he said taking another one we laughed

Me:ok without wasting your time I have a job for you

Him:ok Bozza

Me: on Friday night I want you to hack all security cameras at four season hotel starting from 10pm and I will call you when I am done

Him: Ok Flopless Bozza kufa bani? <who's dying>

Me: You will find out soon and know that I will not call you and remind you, ok?

Him: ok Bozza but I will need the security password even if it's the old one as long as it once unlocked the machines

Me: I will look for it I think I have a recent one but I will give it to you before the end of this week

Him: Ok I will be waiting for your call.

NATHI

Things between Khitha and I are looking out we once shared a kiss and I felt some connection between us I think she felt it too as she has invited me to a dinner date at four season hotel on Friday I

will have to lie to my wife again I can't even touch her all I see is Khitha God your daughter has me by my balls I swear

Lucia:And now?

Me:What is it?

Lucia:Oh please you are alone and you are busy smiling like a teenager inlove

Me:Come on Lulu hawu so it's against the law to smile in your own house especially in my bedroom it's obvious I miss my wife

Lucia:You have been distant Nathi so please stop fooling me maybe you have found yourself a side

Me;what?!

Lucia:I better not find out..she said walking out ohho What ever shit I don't care i am about to smash Bandile's beloved wife who would care?

CONTINUATION2

KHITHA

The week went by so fast it's Friday already getting ready for my mission and I was in the phone with my husband I told him about my plan with Nathi and he is busy insisting that I must involve the whole squad to help me pull this

Him:So Nanami when you are refusing my help what happens if Nathi finds out your plan and he kills you?

Me:can you stop being being negative please I will pull this baby trust me

Him:Are you all alone?

Me:No Zain is the one who's going to work magics on the cameras and make sure that the system is down at floor 12

Him:ok all the best of luck Nani

Me:Sure I love you ok

Him:Always and forever

Me:But that's my line kodwa

Him:You stole mine too..we laughed then we kissed on the phone and disconnected the call and I wore my sexiest lingerie piece,I wore my black leather high thigh heel boots and my long coat i took the buggati car keys and I went downstairs

Lunga:ok are we going to shoot a movie because wow I swear we about to get fast and the furious 23 now..we laughed

Anati:You look beautiful sis Khitha..that was Lunga's girlfriend

Me:Thank you babes and please don't you dare make out in my house please

Lunga:Hawu kodwa

Me:I said it..i left the house and I got in the car I drove to the hotel and I made sure that nobody sees me I went straight to the room I anonymous booked and I worked my things after that there was a knock at the door and I went to open it was Nathi I welcomed him in

Him:You look beautiful..he said covering his arms on my waist and kissed me

Me:the night is still young baby..i said taking off my jacket and his mouth was hanging I went to hang it and made sure that I cat walk so he can see my ass and hips clearly

Him:Wow baby you so fine I can't wait to touch you

Me:aren't you hungry?let's eat first

Him:Sure..we are as we were busy talking about whatever

Me:I have learned that you love this salad that's why I orderd lots and lots of it do you want some more

Him:Yes please all of it

CONTINUATION3

..

There was music playing on the background as we were dining he yawned oh yes it's about to kick in am only waiting for the eyes to turn red

Me:Are you ok Dr?he nodded as his eyes were already turning red

Him:I feel a bit heavy can I have a whiskey something to keep me awake the whole night

Me:And smash my ass huh?he had this unreadable look I took a glass of wine and played it with my hands

Him:What do you mean?

Me:So wena Nathi you think you are smart right you snitch on my husband and after that you went to see him In jail to check if he's really suffering or not and now you want to sleep with his wife?!what are you on about?

Him:Bandile betrayed me and you know it he was sleeping with my wife behind my back,Bandile took my business ideas and made them his I always thought of signing this hotel and he made a move on it knowing exactly that I am after it Bandile has done so many shameful things to me

Me:So you are using me for revenge?

Him:if I was n't inlove with you yes i was going to..(he coughed blood) what did you do to me?

Me:Your favourite salad contained some heart failour over dozed precautions I mixed them and poured some chemical I have read that it kills slowly and painfully so in the mean time you have to write your suicide note tell the world that you found out that your wife was sleeping with your wife and she still loves him,tell them that it depresses you to know that you are a failour you fail to satisfy your wife and add some false information there

Him:and why will I be doing that?he tried to move

Me:don't even try searching for your gun I took it and to answer your question it's for your kids sake if you write this note I will make sure your kids get a brighter future,get that?

Him:then if not?

Me:They will end up sleeping around with men just like their mother now start writing...he was starting to bleed to each and every hole he has and he wrote the note and when he was powerless I took his phone and I walked out

CHAPTER SIXTY-THREE

I rushed to where Zain parked his car

Me:Did you call the guys?I asked settling in his car

Him:Yes they are busy cleaning now his body is already in the car

Me:Good now hack his phone and delete my conversations with him..when he was done I took his phone and placed it his pocket then his car keys were on him I orderd Zain to lock the car he did luckily it was parked few km away from my Hotel I went to check on the room and when I get there it was squeaky clean good shot I called Zain to plug on the system and kuddos everything is back to normal then I went to my car and drove to my house and when I got there Lunga was busy with his woman I cleared my throat they turned to me

Lunga:Oh hey Sisi you are back?

Me:Yes I am when are you two sleeping?

Anati:I feel sick and I couldn't so we decided to

come and watch t.v.

Me:Lunga why didn't you take her to the cinema?we have our own mini cinema in this house so jah

Him:I forgot about that..i shook my head and left to take a shower when I was done i called Bandile he picked it on a first ring

Me:Aren't you sleeping Mr Me?

Him:No how can I sleep knowing that Mrs Me is out there playing with fire so how did it go?

Me:I told you to trust me everything is ok no need to stress Mr Me

Him:Gints akazi wami hayi no make a plan something like pris on break I hate being here

Me:No worries if Ally doesn't come up with a plan then I will baby this bed is big and cold without you and I am in need of your touch

Him:Baby please it's only 3 weeks left now

Me:Baby it is not guaranteed that you will be free

Him:Nanami I am a man my hope is not on Ally only

I have a lot of people working on this don't worry baby, ok?

Me:ok ke and I will be busy these coming weeks so that means I won't come and see you

Him:I understand baby and please leave the rest to me ok you have done enough I want to show these guys who I am actually it will be a reminder

Me:Thee terminator

Him:Gints akazi wami..we laughed

CONTINUATION1

LUCIA

Nathi has been gone for long I don't know where he is this is not like him his phone just ring unanswered ok let me clean the house after a while I heard a knock at the door and I went to check who was it and it was all Nathi's family his mother,father and 3 siblings

MomL:You bitch!!she said slapping me

Me:What's going on?!

FatherL:MaGeba please stop it,,Makoti please let's go and sit down ..we went to sit at the launge his mother was crying

FL:We got a call from the police starting that Nathi was found dead in his car..my head was spinning I felt like this whole is shutting down oh Lord this can't be happening

Me:No no no what did you just say?!No Nathi is not dead no I refuse to accept that!!I said crying

FL:Unfortunately that is it they say he left a suicide note so he poisoned himself

Me:Can I please read it..he gave it to me and I read it what so he knew about Bandile and I but why did he took the corward way we could've fixed this

MomL:Are you happy now?!are you happy?!she was crying

Me:How can I be whistl my man is sleeping in the mortuary how can I do that? huh

MomL:You are nothing but a loose hoe how can you cheat on my son? how did you want him to take it?Baba I always said that this girl is a witch I hated her from the first day I saw her I knew that she was after my sons money now he is about to get it and leave her life with the men she has been sleeping with I will call social workers to give me full custody of my grandkids and let this skank be..wow I just ran upstairs and cried for my dear life I took his picture which was in my side of the bed and i looked at him and all the memories of the things we use to do together came rushing in my mind we were happy this man loved me whole heartedly his kids oh Lord my kids how are they going to even take this my phone beeped and Milan name flashed on the screen so she left a voice message saying 'hi babes I have seen the news am sorry and I have been trying to call you'

CONTINUATION2

..

LUKHANYO

I was with my friends chilling at one of Bandz Bars talking about this Nathi issue

Sbu:So Nathi decided to kill himself he's such a coward

Philani:But something doesn't add up here how did he even find out I mean Bandile and Lucia stopped smashing long time ago and he once asked me about them and I told him the truth it was long time ago

Me:So he knew?

Philani:Yes he did question is why would he commit suicide now so late?

Sbu:Hayi mina angazi <no I don't know>

Me:You are correct njayam this man was killed,but ngubani?<by who>

Philani:Isn't obvious

Sbu:No it can't be her

Me:No I doubt so I mean she couldn't pull this by

her own self Nathi is a silent back stabber people

Sbu:Remember the Bella saga

Philani:Seems like we are underestimating this person but I doubt she is the one who killed him I mean why would she do that?

Me:That is the question now why would she kill him if she did..we were so confused

MILAN

Hi guys I think you know me as Bandiles ex lover well I have been residing in L.A with an old rich man I have been tired of this life at least now I have a way out I will say I am going to comfort a best friend and I heard that Bandile is married well now we will see how strong their love is i mean Bandile and I are first lovers we loved each other I believe we still do and I am thinking of departing tommorow afternoon and that will be it I have to transfer enough money to push me for months in S.A. while i still go to interviews because I have been applying to hospitals I use to be a dentist

before old Mr came in my life and controlled my life
but I am going anyway

Him:Are you ok Mimi?

Me:Yes daddy I am ok I am just thinking about my
friend

Him:Aarg she will be fine these things happen you
know it's life..he said comforting me I felt like
poking in his mouth right now I hate him i don't
know maybe it's because I thought about Bandile ok
let me pack my things

Him:Isn't that a big suite case?

Me;I am a girl duh..we laughed

CONTINUATION3

KHITHA

It's a beautiful day it's Sunday the kids are playing
around the house as for me I am chilling with Bebe
in the couch having a good conversation going on
and we were disturbed by Lukhanyo

Me:You don't even knock Mzala<cousin>

Him:I have been knocking for the past 3hours
asoze kaloku ndimele lonto ka come in
andiphambenanga<I would never wait for you to
say come in I am not mad> he said taking Bebe and
playing with him

Me:What if I was making out?

Him:with who na ungenamntu?<you are single> we
laughed

Me:Wow you such a bore

Him:I know so when are you going to pay your
condolences at Nathi?

Me:Condolences?Kwa Nathi?who died?I ask
keeping a straight face

Him:Nathi committed suicide on Friday and he was
found on Saturday morning by the police in his car
he even left a note

Me:Yooo Nathi seemed ok when i was with him on
Thursday I mean he never looked like a depressed
being

Him:Yeah and this whole thing doesn't make sense senditsho ngubani ongazibulalela into ezenzeka years ago?<I mean who can kill himself for something that happened >weeh so I must act on now

Me:Wow maybe it has been bothering him and now he couldn't take it any more that is why he ended up taking his own life Sheim this is bad

Him:Very bad,where are the kids?he asked looking around

Me:Upstairs playing

Him:Ok so Your husband will be here in 3weeks time

Me:There is still going to be a trial bro and it's killing me hawu phela the SALT..

we laughed

Him:Arg sheim maarn let's hope everything goes accordingly

Me:Yeah with Gordon by our side it's promising

Him:So he hired Him?

Me:Yes since it was an obvious case to you

Him:Wow are we going to fight now?

Me:No but it need to be said Lukhanyo what you said that day broke my heart you know I mean it seemed like you weren't willing to help me so I thought to myself that I am never asking for help to neither of you guys

Him:Wow you are so unbelievable

Me:Let it be so Luu but it is the truth you didn't even try to link me up

CHAPTER SIXTY-FOUR

ANATI

Ok y'all know me as Lunga's girlfriend ok I am a first year at Wits I am doing my degree in Financial Accounting well I come from a disadvantaged background my mother is a domestic worker and we live in a squater camp in Tembisa with her and

my 3 other siblings it's a 3 roomed shack my father died long ago so my problem is that I have been feeling a bit off and I think that I am pregnant I am so terrified and I am stuck inbetween of terminating this pregnancy or keeping it I mean Lunga is one of those handsome rich fuckboys i don't think he's ready to be a parent even I am just stressed by all this and my biggest fear is my mom how is she going to take this whooa ok my phone ringed and Lunga's name flashed on the screen so I answered the call

Him:Muntu wami..i get butterflies everytime he says that to me I love him so much

Me:Hey love

Him:How have you been?

Me:am ok baby just feeling a bit tired

Him:You always tired love can you please come to my place you see it's a good weather for cuddles and I miss being inbetween your thighs baby..he said the last part seductively

Me:Baby I have an assignment to write though

Him:I will help you with it baby and I always help you don't use that as an excuse

Me:Ok you got me there I will come

Him:I will transfer money for uber ok

Me:Ok Love

Him:I can't wait to see you..he disconnected the call and wheew let me drag myself to the shower so I live in Res and Lunga has his own apartment and a car so I took a shower and wore my Adidas tracksuit that was bought by my boyfie I think he has seen that I sometimes repeat clothes and I wore my 2year all star sneaker and tired my afro into a neat bun and I requested for an uber

LUKHANYO

So yesterday I left Khitha's house furious I mean you know what they say truth hurts she was giving me reality checks well forgive me for being selfish for myself we lawyers work on our images if I lose a

case then am doomed I hope she will forgive me

CONTINUATIONS

..

MENZI

It's Monday mid-day so it's possible lunch time so I am at the Grill house restaurant waiting for Thabo and Lethu who showed up after a whole 5 minutes of waiting

Them:hi/ hello

Me:Hi guys you are late some of us have rude bosses

Lethu:Wow that woman think this world revolves around her..she said settling

Thabo:How are you bruh?

Me:I am good and stressed

Lethu:why is that?she asked looking kind of unsettled

Me:She knows or must I say they know

Thabo:What are you talking about?

Me:Nomkhitha is the one who killed Nathi she found out that he's the one who snitched on his husband and he was working with us am sure that basturd snitched on us too

Lethu:What?! he commited suicide moss..they were shocked as hell

Thabo:he even left a note stating his reasons

Me:We are working against a smart woman here who knows how to cover up her tracks and she's untraceable she's the one who left Bella at the lions park

Thabo:I underestimated her you know?

Me:Me too but after I eavesdrop her conversation with her husband over the phone I was shaken and the husband can be here anytime soon

Lethu:Wow so they know about you guys?

Thabo:why are you excluding yourself?hawu sonke <all of us >

Me: Maybe he will have mercy on you because you are his ex

Thabo: the wife is brutal too so you are not safe lady

Lethu: It's tough never thought it this way but we can still continue with our plan right

Me: Yeah and we must act now because I heard her say they need to lay low as they lay low we must act

Thabo: as for me am pulling out of this guys am done plotting against him I've got a family to think about

Me: As if we don't have families

Lethu: Stop being a coward Thabo we are close to getting them I mean I have been tailing her moves we can take her kids all of them and place our demands

Me: That was my plan too

Thabo: No count me out guys I am leaving..he stood up and took his car keys paid for his bill and left

Lethu: Wow he's such an ass

Me:My lunch is over but we still have to meet keep on tailing her ok

Lethu:ok sure..i paid for our bills and left

ANATI

So last Saturday I was with Lunga having our quality time and he got a call from his friends and guess what he upped and left me after that he came back in the middle of the night demanding to sleep with me the nerve i refused and now he's mad at me for denying him coochie well ok now I am from my classes and onmy way to res I bought two pregnancy test and peed on them and I am waiting on the timer it's just 3min away if am sweating hell my hands are sweating and there was a knock at the door and it's not my roomie because on Mondays she comes back late I hid the tests and opened the door it was Lunga he hardly come to my room he always send me money for uber why today or because of our little fight

Him:can you please let me in baby..i opened the door he got in

Him:How are you doing baby?

Me:am fine..i said sitting down he came to me but when he sat down and my tests fell on the floor and it has been 6mins so the results are shown

Him:Baby what is this?

Me:...

Him:ani am asking you a question? he picked them but I quickly snap them on his hand

Him:Anati are you pregnant?who's baby is it?have you been cheating on me?

Me:..

Him:Answer me!!he shouted I just cried and threw the test at his face after I have seen two lines in both of them

Him:Ngumntwana kabani lona Ani?<who's baby is it>

Me:Lunga I have been feeling sick for a while and it

was after you told me you failed to pull out and I think that answers your question and you know that you are the only man that I slept with in my life so please stop asking me stupid questions

Him;How am i suppose to know Ani huh I mean I thought I gave you money the following day you should've bought what what pills

Me:I had a morning test so I forgot that mna <i>

Him:Wow you did this by purpose Ani,to me it looks like you wanted it,how can you forget something like this?is he being serious right now

Me:Ndicela uphume Lunga get the fuck out of my room and this was the reason I wanted to terminate this pregnancy because I know you rich boys act Lunga you are so immature,you prioritize your friends before me and you are so childish so please go I don't need you any more it's over

Him:What?! you can't be serious Ani no you can't be

Me:Well I am go Lunga..he looked at me

Him:it's fine I won't beg you..he went out furious I

just sank on the floor and cried how the hell am I going to do this

KHITHA

It's Monday afternoon I am with Philani in one of Ndiles club we had a meeting

Him:Boss lady it has been a long day geez..he said stretching his arms and resting on the office couch

Me:Pearl must say it she's pregnant umithisile wena you are always sleepy,tired and hungry <you impregnated>

Him:No she's on contraptives she's busy with her beauty nton nton <what what>

Me:Those are not a hundred percent bro anyway how's her business?

Him:Slowly coming together

Me:that's nice well it's late I've got to fetch my squad at school and at day care am sure they are

alone by now

Him:Yeah kiss their buttocks for me tell them their uncle miss them

Me:i will do so..we laughed as I went out I fetched my kids they go to the same school it's a combined from day-care to high school so I don't have to suffer I went home and I changed my clothes and theirs and i was so tired no Bandile is not here to order me into cooking so I am going to order in when so I went down stairs to answer my ringing phone it was on a charger it was Zain

Me:Nigga

Him:Bozza...we laughed Zain is such a crazy soul and free so unbotherd I like him

Me:So what did you find?

Him:I will sent you the pics of the lady who's busy tailing you

Me:ok ntwana I will be waiting...after he dropped the call he sent me has sent me the pics wow Lethu I wonder what does she want and she has been

visiting my kids well no body can fuck with my kids
her and I need to have a good conversation

MILAN

I am finally in S.A. whheew i got an affordable
apartment in Sandton and I am going to meet my
friend Lulu I went to her house I knocked at the
door she opened and wow she has gained alot of
weight we crazily hugged

Her:Long time baby!!we hugged and kissed again

Me:Ow I missed you sweety

Her:Your accent friend

Me:Don't exxagerate please ..we went to sit on the
balcony with a champagne to drink during our
convo

Her:Yoo you did well by coming I was going to lose
my mind staying in this house alone can drive one
crazy

Me:You didnt have friends?

Her:they are busy with their shit

Me:ok so how are you taking this?

Her:Stupid question but I take it one day at a time

Me:am sorry I was just checking out where are my kids?

Her:You still remember that you are a god-mother? wow you are so unbelievable well they are with their grand-parents

Me:Ow ok so when is the funeral?

Her:This coming Saturday and I am not ready any way how is your blesser

Me:ow please I am never going back there am sure he's with the wife now

Her:You thought he would live his wife for a side please come on

Me:a married woman once said ow bore me again,, where's Bandz?

Her:Thailand

Me:What is he doing there?

Her:he was arrested a month ago if not two they found drugs in his matrimonial house in Westcliff

Me:You said...she cutted me off

Her:Matrimonial House in WESTCLIFF

Me:He's married..she didn't say anything she just took her phone and showed me his inst gallery I thought he disliked social media and wow he's married with kids

Her:You see now?

Me:He's married already?with four kids?

Her:He wasn't going to wait for you and yes he's the father of four but the older one is not biologically his

Me:so the wife cheated or..

Her:No he married her with the kid

Me:Wow

CHAPTER SIXTY-FIVE

Her:Are you ok friend?

Me:Yes I am just shocked that's all

Her:he wasn't going to wait for you

Me:You have been saying that I heard you the first time so on which jail is he imprisoned at?

Her;The national one

Me:ok the one that's not far from the Airport right?

Her:I have never been there so angazi<I don't know>

NEXT DAY»

I took a flight to Thailand I had to see him now I am waiting at the visitor room the door opens and a handsome Bandile walks in accompanied by a cop they look at each other he nodded and the officer left

Me:Bandile

Him:Mimi..i went to hug the living days out of him well we hugged tightly so

Me:I missed you..i said feeling his embrace again he then all of the sudden pulled out

Me:Are you ok?we sat down

Him:Yes I am a man Milan I didn't die when you left me so what is prison compared to the pain you left me with huh?

Me:Oh please I had to leave for scholarship don't make this a big issue

Him:And that ment you should not visit me or contact me Mimi?

Me:I was wrong Bandile I know

Him:So how can I help you?

Me:No I came to see you or maybe help you bail you out seems like your XHOSA wife is out there enjoying life without you plus you know how those like money she might divorce you and have it all to her

Him:Mxm if that's what you are here for then leave

Milan leave!!he was loud

Me:I am trying to help

Him:by talking ill of my wife please save it i don't want to hear it that woman is the only person who knows and understand me and on top of that I am going to be free anytime soon because of her so please sweetie don't come here trying to be goody two shoes

Me:You didn't have to bite my head off I am still going to be here you and I have an unfinished business..i said going to sit on his lap and After I did i looked at him he was so yummy his arms are more broader now his thick brows and lips are so purplish I think it's because he smokes he was more handsome now I found my self kissing him he didn't respond

CONTINUATION1 .

.

KHITHA

So i went to visit my men yoo i missed him so when I got in here I went straight to his room but they told me that he was in the visitors room ok '×who came to visit him? all his friends are home so they directed me to where he was and there was a cop outside the room

Him:Hey Mam..he said stretching his head

Me:Open here I want to get in

Him:Thing is..i cutted him off

Me:Thing is what?!I want to..i was disturbed by voices coming from the room

?:What the hell do you think you are doing?Mimi get off me..ok that's Bandile

?:Oh please I know you still love me too so what's the fuss..i think that is the Mimi girl I opened the door and mimi was on top of the table next to Bandile

Him:Nanami..he said with an unreadable look I went to sit on his lap and we kissed passionately I was even moaning in between

Me:Hold it nani looks like you had a visitor

Him:She was leaving nanami

Me:Hi Milan how are you?I said looking at her

Her:I am good and Bandz we still need to talk baby you know we belong together..she cat walked out of the room

Me:And now?

Him:I don't know I don't know what i have done to my exes why can't they move on without causing dramar am tired with them so my beautiful wifey came to see me ow wadla Ntshangase<you go>he said getting closer to me biting his lower lip and by that I was already wet

?:Easy tiger..we quickly turned it was Ally

Him:Who am I?

Ndile:Ally maNumber Number njazomthetho..he smiled how does he understand this he's Indian moss

Him:Sign all those papers Gordon's is going to be here You are a free mother fucked and as for I have

to leave I got to be in court in a few

Me:What did you say?so nomore trial?

Him:none whats oever..he said leaving

Me:Nani

Him:Nanami I am even done signing the papers
where's

Gordon:I am here all your things are in order go and
change and go home anyway Good day guys

Us:(laughing) good day Gee..we did all the
neceties and my man went to change and he came
back to me we hugge

CONTINUATION2

So we took our jet back home now were at our
house

Me:So I will be making you food after while you are
taking a shower

Him:No I want to to come and scrub my back

Me:Is that a shower invite Mr Biyela?

Him:Did I make it obvious Mrs Biyela?we laughed as we denuded ourselves and went to the shower he balances the water so we can scrub each others back i took a scrubber and I did what I was called for he was smiling the whole time then when I we done scrubbing him I took a sponge and washed him up after that I got down on my knees and I ordered him to part his legs which he did as I was busy cleaning him underneath when he was hygienically clean only clean water running on his body I massaged his balls and and his coch when he was fully erect I took him inside my mouth yoo I always forget the size I nearly choke my self I even had tears at the corner of my eyes then I sucked my man and deep throat him as I massaged his balls with the other hand he ended up fucking my mouth after he came I got up as he pushed me on the cold shower walls and he hungrily kissed me as he lifted my legs I wrapped them around his waist but no this man is all about fucking me to the edge he placed them on his shoulders as he slowly enters

me when he was fully in I swear he even reached the liver then started pounding, thrusting and fucking me I was not moaning but I was screaming then when I was about to cum he pulled out and placed my shaking legs down and made me face the wall as he took it from behind and man I was fucked but we ended up in our bedroom after our steamy rounds we were sweaty as hell

Him: Nanami can you please go and fetch our kids?

Me: I am tired bro

Him: Call BabKhumalo and call the principal too tell them it's an emergency..i did as I was told

Him: in the mean time..he said getting on top of me what

Me: Baby my vjay is paining

Him: Baby this is a cat 'pussy' it has nine lives vula MaBiyela <open up>he said slightly pinching my inner thighs

CONTINUATION3

After our porn session lol we took a shower and went down stairs he was wearing his jogger pant and only socks and i was wearing only his big t-shirt and socks we were busy cooking for our kids and listening to music He sang along with Miguel sure thing to me I was so pink from blushing and Raining men by Rihanna ft Nicki played I twerked for my husband lol I missed these moments and there was a knock at the door and I went to attend it I thanked BabKhumalo as he left

Xoxo:Mama are we always going to come early at school?

Me:Yooo so you hate school now?

xoxo:Hayi but it's Friday am hu..Daddy!!he screamed when he saw Bandile they all ran to him my kids were so happy i took a vid but I am not going to post it my man need to be indoors and private so I respect his decisions

Xoxo:Ubuyile how was America?

Ndile:Boring I missed my kids

Sphe:Baba

Ndile:Yes boy..Sphe pointed at me and faked a cry
wow this dramar queen want all the attention to
herself

Me:Ndenzeni ngoku?<what did i do now>

Ndile:Ukushayile?<did she hit you>

Siya:Nami<me too>

Ndile:Haaa and wena xoxo

Xoxo:undivimbe ice-cream yam<she denied me my
ice-cream >

Ndile:Ngimenzeni?ngims haye <what must I do to
her should I got her>

Them:No/hayi..they said shouting lol Bandile
laughed his ass out

Ndile:Traitors..they had their own bonding session
and when the food was ready we ate lunch as a
family Lord knows how I missed this when we were
done Luu,Sbu and Philani came

Them:Thee Terminator

Him:Bafoza <brothers>they all bro hugged and did their greeting thingies

Philani:Hayi mina ngilambile <no I am hungry>

Me:I told you buy a pregnancy test for your wife
Philani yoo

Ndile:Nanami go and change please..he said
whispering in my ear wow he's trying to dismiss me
now

Luu:Can we go to the kitchen in the mean
time?Philani was already opening my cupboards

Sbu:Us abuzza Philani uyaqeda <you are still asking
he's finishing off>

They all ran to the kitchen

Me:I will leave you with the boys then

CHAPTER SIXTY-SIX

..

It's Sunday my man woke me up with full English
breakfast in bed after that we took a bath together
and he made me sit on him and we made love in the

tub now he is busy with the kids and I am going to the mall for groceries Aarg I hate going to the mall alone so I was wearing a short jogger pant, vest and slides no make up no weave just two corn rows yeap lazy Sunday well when I was busy checking in Foschini I saw Anati she was wearing shades I mean it's not that hot for them so she is not okay i went to greet her

Me: Babes..she turn to look at me we hugged

Her: Hey sis Khitha how are you?

Me; No How are YOU? she sniffed and I hugged her

Her: No I am fine don't worry..she said wiping her tears well I didn't take that I told her that we must go to one of the rooftop restaurants for privacy after shopping even though we were wearing like we are doing laundry so after a while were at the rooftop

Me: So what's going on?

Her: I am pregnant

Me: What?! she looked down

Me: No i am just shocked that's all I am not going to

judge you i am a woman I understand and besides I have been there too

Her:I just don't know what to do with my pregnancy

Me:What do you mean? well she told me the whole Lunga and pregnancy saga

Her:Since Monday he never text nor call me

Me:Yoo no Lunga is a selfish coward I will make a plan babe

Her:I am just worried about my mother and the bursary

Me:I think they will come up with a plan though we are women such things happen unplanned and as for your mother she is going to be angry but what I know is that she will come around don't worry as you decided to keep the zygote you are brave hun

Her:What is done is done sis Khitha whatever situation i get I will have to face it

Me:No you are not alone mntase I am here for you ok..she nodded whistle eating and I ended up buying her clothes and make-up I took her to the

salon just to cheer up her mood

Her:I am sorry for chowing your money

Me:No problem sweetie but one day you will pay

CONTINUATION1

Her:Haaa with what?

Me:You will come and baby sit my kids and clean my house when I am lazy to do so by myself

Her:That big house?! yooo I would die

Me:Yet I am still alive..we laughed

Her:Got me

Me:Yeay let's go I will take you to the res

After dropping off Anati i drove back to my house and my husband came to help me with the shopping bags

Him:I am sure you finished the whole stores

Me:Ihaba baba <exxageration daddy>we laughed as we sat down on the kitchen stools

Him:But you see all these plastics

Me:Yeah yeah Uncle to be

Him:Huh?

Me:Well I met Anati Lunga's girlfriend apparently she's pregnant and she told Lunga but all he did was to overreact and blamed her for forgetting to drink the morning after pill so they haven't contacted each other since Monday and girl is going through a lot alone

Him:What?! so Lunga is out there busy eating Pussy thats not his yet raw

Me:How do you mean?

Him:Well I once told him that he must use a condom everytime he's fucking the only time he eats raw is with his wife look at him now

Me:That's not the issue now the baby is already on the girls womb and she's more worried about her mother who's a domestic worker and her bursary it's going to cancel her it's obvious

Him:Yoo that's hectic nanami

Me:Yeah right

Him:I know you MaTheres a already promised her something tell me already

Me:Hawu no I didn't I offered emotional support

Him:Mhh But Lunga has to take responsibility of his actions I will have to divide his allowance into two for now and when the baby is here it's going to be in three he has to learn

Me:Yoo he's going to hate this he always said I must put in a word for him so you could increase the allowance

Him:Unfortunately he messed up well my mother is coming for dinner

Me:What?!

Him:I am shocked too so let's start cooking better yet let me hit it from behind while the kids are sleeping

Me:Nani

Him:What?please just a quickie baby..so we made out on the kitchen counter after that we cooked

dinner

CONTINUATION2

So when we were done cooking we went to take a quick shower and I wore my long maxi dress and sleepers just to be relaxed and I had my Bebe in my arms his mama walked in with the whole squad Lunga,Phelo and Nosipho we all greeted each other

MomL:Gints a no Gints akazi<male and female gangsters> we looked at each other and we wanted to laugh but no mama was serious

Him:But mama

Her:What?! I am hungry please..well they all settled and I dished up for them and now we were eating

Him:So Lunga how's everything?

Lunga:It's oh fuck..he ran upstairs holding his mouth

Me:Is he ok Mama?

Her:She impregnated a girl this one he's denying it

Phelo:Anati Anati..she said singing

Me:Well Phelo can you go and check up on him..i was dismissing her this one is forward but she kept on singing 'the girl is Anati Anati' smh kids Nosipho is not a talkative one she rather play with the kids instead and now she was arguing with xoxo,Siya and Sphe with whatever and baby Lubenathi was in his grannies arms Lunga came back

Lunga:I swear I am dying

Her:Who's Anati wena?

Lunga:..

Ndile:J ust out with it already

Her:So you guys knew?

Me:no we didn't but I saw Anati at the mall and she told me about it

Her:Wow so is she really pregnant?we all looked at Lunga

Lunga:Yes mama she is pregnant with my baby..she sarcastically laughed and clapped once as she was busy feeding her grandchild

Ndile:Then you have to be a man bro

Her:he became a man when he layed her and impregnated her so he has to take responsibility of his actions

Lunga:how do you mean mom?

Her:Get a job

Lunga:What?! I am still a student though

Ndile:that is why I decided to divide your allowance

Lunga:That's crazy

Ndile:believe me I will do it that girl will need an apartment and money for her fees

Me:And what about her mother?she's so worried about her

Her:Oho she should've been worried from the start this couldn't have happened Aarg our kids..she was so pissed

Ndile:So now on its R2000 living allowance

CONTINUATION3

ANATI

Well i decided to tell my mother about my pregnancy I sent her a text message and she called me right away and God I was being called by names and the insults weren't good I get it that she was so disappointed in me but those weren't good so I just sat on top of my bed and scrolled through my Facebook and Lunga has been active but he doesn't even send a 'Hi' smh I don't know why I love him this much I just pray that I get over him soon I can't do this to myself no. My roommate Kamva got in carrying doughnuts

Her:Girl

Me:Hey..she came to sit next to me

Her:I bought you these I heard that pregnant women love doughnuts

Me:What?!..how did she know

Her:Don't worry your secret is safe with me,,and

what about your bursary?

Me:My mother said she will tell her employers about the issue at hand and we will take it from there

Her:Don't put your hopes too high loves they cutting you out

Me:I know

Her:and that is goodbye to your future and your boyfie is going to continue with school graduate and get a well paying job and forget about you guys Haaa what a joke you should've done abortion sweets and continue living your life it's not like you will be walking around with a stamp on your forehead

Me:Whatever happens happens bro I don't care I can't cry over a spilt milk

Her:So you are not going to eat my doughnuts?

Me:No I will have them later thank you..honestly I wasn't in the mood for anything my heart was paining my mind was busy thinking about Lunga i

decided to send him a cold 'Hi' via app and he called
wow I accepted the call

Him:Bhabha

Me:Hi

Him:I am outside can I see you?

Me:Ok I will be down in a few minutes..he dropped
the call ok I wore my sleepers took my phones and
keys I went out when I got down stairs I saw his red
polo he got out and opened the door for me and he
also got in

Him:Can we go to my apartment baby?

Me:Only if you are going to drive me back here..he
nodded and started the engine on our way he
bought me food

CONTINUATION3+

We arrived at his apartment and he parked his car
outside and we went inside

Him:Where is the food?

Me:I ate it all you didn't say you want some

Him:But those were..he ran upstairs holding his mouth I ran after him he got in the bathroom and eww he was vomiting I hate poke it's like it's in my mouth I quickly closed the door after a few minutes he came back

Me:are you ok?

Him:damn morning sicknesses but I have decided that we must go to a doctor after class tommorow if that's ok with you

Me:It is..he came to sit next to me on top of his bed

Him:Don't worry I rinsed my mouth with a mouth washer and Ani I am sorry for acting the way I did last week I was shocked I never imagined myself being a father at an early stage I am so sorry for being a jerk

Me:k

Him:Oh I understand and I think you have to tell your mother too so...

Me:no I did and she's not taking it well and she said

she's going to tell her employers about the issue at hand because they are the ones who granted me with a bursary so it's obvious that they are going to cut me off

Him:Don't worry baby I will make a plan we are going to continue with school and raise this child the both of us

Me:Wow are you sure?and with what?

Him:I am sure and I remember saying i will make a plan ok am a man trust me

Me:If you say so then I will in the mean time I think I will have to go and pack my clothes because tommorow I was supposed to get my allowance and have my accommodation payed

Him:Maybe they are not going to stop funding you baby stop being negative

Me:Do you blame me?

Him:for what?

Me:For being negative hawu

Him:Oh no not a little..he came close to me and

kissed me whilst caressing my thighs I was wearing a dress I missed this so I will totally give in we kissed and after that we were undressing each other and we made love

It's Monday morning am preparing for my class and i got a call from my mother saying we must meet at 10 at mugg and beans I was so shaken how am I going to face her

CHAPTER SIXTY-SEVEN

.

After class I went straight to Mugg and beans and I found my mother waiting for me if this was a meeting for something else I would jumping up and down out of happiness because I am seeing her but now it's tense

Me:Molo mama <greetings> she stood up and we hugged

Her:Molo sana lwam <greetings to you too my baby>

Me:Mama I am sorry for being pregnant I swear I didn't plan it am sorry for letting peer pressure get the better of me I am sorry for..

Her:Oh please Anati save it you knew that when you opened your legs for that boy you would get a baby or what did you expect a car?or a graduation ceremony?

Me:hayi mama<no>

Her:exactly so please this weekend I want to meet him and his family I don't want damages I want them to marry you mntanam

Me:Wait what?! mom you can't do that

Her:Why not?

Me:I don't want to get married now and besides I young for marriage

Her:you should've thought about it before opening your legs my baby and I don't want you to suffer like I did raising 4 kids with different father's who didn't bother supporting you guys no I don't want that for you Anati you grew up in a shack is that what you

want for your kid?oh that hits home I had tears on my face

Me:No mama

Her:Good now and bad news are they are cutting you off funding so it's back to Alaxandra sweets you did this to your self so don't cry as if you were sent I expected a gown and a certifate the one written on a hard copy not the one with eyes

Me:Ok mama it's fine I will go and pack my clothes

Her:Ok baby I have to get back to work take this and buy something to eat..she left me with R300 I payed for my coffee and muffin then i walked around the mall thinking about my dreams that are fading away then my phone beeped and Sis Khitha's name flashed on the screen message reads 'don't you want to have lunch with me tommorow?' i replied with a yes and a red heart she's such a good person I wish to have her life she was so lucky and blessed

CONTINUATION1

It's been a week now and I have moved to a flat it's one room and a bathroom I like it though it's beautiful and my fees are being payed by the Biyela's and Sis Khitha is always checking up on me when she has time I understand that she's a busy woman so yes it's fine and about my mother well she is good and she's starting to care now and Lunga has been a good support even though I found out that he's been cheating with this other girl but he has been denying it so am not going to complain to him because yena he's always sorry but repeat the same shit he's sorry with so am good I want to focus in my studies and on my pregnancy

BANDILE

Today it's Monday a beautiful day and I decided to go to work I started at the restaurant and hotels now I am heading to Masakhane people been giving me stares I know I am a hot mother fucker but they were too much well I got to the building and past

the receptionist

Me:morning Kayla

Her:Mr Biyela it's so good to see you how have you been?

Me:Been good thanks I hope you guys weren't giving my wife a hardtime

Her:No we were good..we laughed as I went to the elevator I was greeting every person i meet on the way to my office i came across Menzi the shook in his eyes was out of this world

Me:ubona ispoko yini?<are you seeing a ghost>

Him:No am just wondering that..

Me:How i got out?! man please you know how much power I have as for the snitches basazonya<they will shit themselves>

Him:Oh is it?! anyway have a good day it's good to have you back

Me:No Problem..i said walking away in my million dollar walk the attention I got from the ladies yeah it gotta show their everyday crush is back with bang

OKUHLE

It's a hectic Monday I have to be at work I am an assistant in one of Sandton beauty spa I am renting an apartment with Miranda even though she a drop out now but she still contributing to rent her parents still give her allowance perks of being a spoilt

Me:Miranda wake up it's past 12 already

CONTINUATION2

She came down stairs wearing a gown and sleepers that's her life lately

Her:I was about to get down whats with the shouting Auntie?

Me:You are not going to starve my niece/nephew in my watch no

Her:oh please you will make a horrible one

Me:Yet I am feeding you Gurl you got a nerve..we

laughed

Her:You know I am joking

Me:When are you planing on telling Bandile? he's back from pris on so this is the chance

Her:I don't want to end up in lions park am sorry..we laughed once more

Me:Girl this is serious babe no jokes

Her:I am not joking either but I will have to tell him because dad has been on my neck threatening to cut my allowance off if I don't bring the baby daddy home

Me:Sad part is that he's married

Her:I am stupid right?

Me:No you not

Her:Okuhle you don't understand all I wanted was to get educated,get money,get married and have kids this is really frustrating me honestly if it wasn't my mom who noticed that I am pregnant I would've terminated the baby

Me:Yeah right and it was already 5months now it's how many konje?

Her:7 bruh..

Me:You are near you have to go to his house I will accompany you or better yet I will tell them and he will come and see you if he doesn't believe me

Her:Yes thats a bright idea and you have to take my medical cards and scans to show him

Me:I will go tonight babes

Her:Thank you friend..we hugged as I left

Menzi

I am at the Grill house restaurant with Lethu

Me:Your ex is back..she almost choked the juice

Her:What?!Who?!

Me:The one and only Bandile

Her:Yoo just as we were about to put our plan in

action

Me:We have to come up with a better plan and we must be smart about it all ok

Her:This seems so impossible you know

Me:No let's try and give up with something atleast we might not win him but he must know that he's being challenged

Her:That's a brighter plan man for now i am sure he has his dogs sniffing around we need to lay low

Me:Been thinking about that too I was so shocked when I saw him this morning

CONTINUATION3

KHITHA

It's Monday evening I am watching news channel with my man we were so cozy I had my one hand around his waist and my other was straight in his manhood massaging his balls lol and I had my

heard rested in his broad arms we were busy talking about what happened during the day and what he did my man always got something to tell and too much gossip am always laughing

Him:you should've seen his face nanami

Me:Aarg baby wena you are exaggerating things..we laughed

Him:Ngiyakutshela ebenje <I am telling you he was like this >he said trying to act like a shocked and afraid Menzi yoo I died

Me:Nani yekela yoo

Him:Mhh awungikholwa ne? <so you don't believe me>

Me:I do but you are exxagerating nawe..i said kissing him and the kiss was heated I ended straddling on top of him as he was busy sucking my now erect nipples I felt his manhood getting hard as rock underneath me I moaned and started grinding on him he was so slow for my liking so I ended up undressing him and took the beast for a ride we changed position and did the dance when we were

done busy catching our breath there was a knock at the door we got dressed and Bandile went to open it was none other than Okuhle

Her:Don't look at me like that I am not here to stay or visit I got my own apartment

Ndile:So what do you want?

Her:Not even a hello ok brother I will get straight to it

Ndile:Ok...

Her:Miranda is 7 months pregnant

Me:And how is that our problem?

Her:it might not be yours but Bhuti Bandile is his

Me:Huh?I looked at Bandile who was busy peruzing the papers he just got from kuhle

Him:No this is fake and it's illegal how .ca..

Her:She's even down for a paternity test if you are in denial

Me:Wow..i clapped once I didn't know how to reAct to this I just walked away and jogged upstairs I

went straight to the office and gulped down his whiskey so he was busy sleeping with them without a condom but he was busy lecturing Lunga about the risks of unprotected sex yesterday now this
WOW

SIXTY-EIGHT

When I was about to take another gulp the bottle was snatched away from my hand

Ndile:Wenzani?<what are you doing>

Me:Bandile andikho right ndinomsindo kakhulu futhi how could you?<I am not ok I have a lot of anger>

Ndile:Mnkami lalela phela angis ho..<my wife listen here I mean>

Me:What Bandile?you didn't mean it huh?you go all over sleeping with every girl unprotected not that I am ok with you sleeping with them but did you have to disrespect my health and i huh? I said throwing a glass at him he ducked it

Ndile:Baby stop fighting please let's talk about this

Me:You want to lie to me again Bandile

Ndile:No I won't nana listen

Me:No I have been tolerating your nonsense it's enough now I am done I am defeated how am I going to raise a child who was conceived with me on the picture huh?you went out and broke your wedding vows and came with a prize do I have to applaud you my dear husband?and you know that in your family you impregnate a girl you marry her

Ndile:But baby we are not sure I am willing to take the risk and do paternity tests

Me:Fuck off Bandile ok Fuck off I am done with you i want divorce you rather kill me than die with depression and stress you are putting me under I am leaving you

Ndile:No baby you are not Baby no you can't

Me:Watch me..i said leaving the room he followed to me to our bedroom and to the closet I took my suit case and started throwing in my clothes

Him:Baby please don't do this ngiyakucela
MaBiyela..he was on his knees now he had tears in
his eyes

Me:No Bandile you have disrepected me enough..i
said taking another one he was begging me he saw
that I wasn't giving in so he stood up

Ndile:Ok fine don't leave then I will leave

Me:Huh?he took his Lambhorgini keys

Ndile:I am going to sleep at the hotel baby we will
talk about this tom..i cutted him short

Me:There's nothing to talk about when you come
tomorrow you will find your bags next to the gate
Bandile

Ndile:kodwa MaBiyela

Me:Yes that's it now leave my sight

CONTINUATION1

It's Morning already I called BabKhumalo to take the
kids to school I wanted to be alone I was so sleepy I

didn't even sleep a wink I was crying all night some can call me selfish because Ndile accepted Xoxo but no this a different situation now I just can't imagine myself with a sister wife so I got to be the one leaving him so I was busy cleaning around the house when Bandile got in with his mother

Her:Good morning Makoti

Me:Morning ma

Ndile:Good morning MaBiyela

Me:...

Her:Can we atleast sit down and find a better solution than you going separate ways

Me:I said what I said ma I am not backing down Bandile has damaged me it's enough

Her:What if that's not his baby?

Me:Its obvious the time line is matching I know it's the truth Miranda knows better than lying to me

Her:Makoti please do not take decisions when you are angry please and the one thing you forget is that you are married and there are kids in the picture so

what about them?

Me:They will adjust

Her: To what? Don't be selfish Khitha please I am begging you these kids were not coping when their father was in prison how much more when he's here and there is a chance to be with him anytime they want but no their mother is putting her needs before theirs

Me:...

Her:Makoti don't get me wrong ok I am not taking Bandiles side nor yours my only concern here are my grandkids who are used to being in the same house with their parents please sisi please sit down with your husband and talk things out well I have to be at work now..she took her bag and left

Me:You will use the guest room And if you are not going to the office let me know so I can I can't be in the same room with you the whole day

Him:No I will go MaBiyela and thanks for letting me in

Me:Its Your house after all

Him:Baby you know that's not..

Me:Save yourself from unnecessary explanation because whenever I don't agree with you or when we arguing you would always remind me that this is your house so please do as you please..

CONTINUATION2

.

《A WEEK LATER》

So it was already confirmed that indeed Miranda is carrying Bandiles child I really do not know how to take this really i moved out from our house and got my own space The kids are with their grany for now and now I am with the girls watching movies and drinking wines

Tina:So mntase this is good bye to your marriage?she asked looking at the divorce papers

Me:There's no other way

Pearl;So Bandile is really going to marry her?wow
wonders shall never end

Kokets o:Its their tradition there's nothing he can do
naye

Tina:he should've kept his pants to himself naye
uBandile look at our friend uyagowis ha ngoku
<she's hurting now>

Me:This shall pass too ladies what hurts more is
that I try getting over him but it's so impossible
guys I find myself stalking him and listening to his
voice messages on whatsapp I am not comping
without my husband tell me how am I going to live
without him?I was now crying

Kokets o:You can't get over him overnight it will take
time babes just find something to distract you at
the moment

Pearl:Yeah she's right chommie

Me:Aarg I think I will be fine guys and I miss my
babies too

Tina:that can be arranged i can even go and fetch

them tommorow

Me:No it's ok I still need sometime to myself

Pearl:we can give you space if you want to right ladies?oh thank God I have been dropping hints I want them gone they are not helping either way

Them:Is it ok with you?

Me:Yeah sure I want to sleep anyway..we all hugged before they left I went to drink my sleeping pills and slept

BANDILE

My head is spinning I just got a call from our family lawyer Lambert saying Khitha came to him and collected divorce papers am sweating and shaking just when I gave my all to her everything goes left I have stopped eyeing other women I had my full focus on her Khitha is just fooling her self if she thinks she will leave me for another man I will kill every nigga she goes on a date with I can't imagine

her giving a guy the slice of me

CONTINUATION3

It was afternoon and we were going to meet at our house with our lawyer and she was with Luu standing up for her i agreed to it because he is doing his job and it's not going to affect our friendship so she got in wearing a jean it was tight to see her shape and simple t-shirt and her coat my woman is beautiful my heart is bleeding who's going to tap that fat ass besides me who's going to hold on those hips when they are taking it from behind no call me selfish but I am not doing this

Lambert:You need to focus..he whispered on my ear and slightly laughed

Luu:Biyela

Me:Ngcolosi..we bro hugged as khitha went to sit on the table we went to join her and the lawyers did the thing through out the section I was thinking hard on this my mind went straight on the first day I saw her I smiled the first time she introduced me to

her son and our first night making out her loud moans, the hard slaps i got because i was too big for her, she even had tears man i smiled and good and tight she was

Limbort: Mr Biyela Mrs Biyela soon to be Ms Ngxowa has already signed it is your turn now..he gave me the papers and pen

KHITHA

I Know I wanted this but my heart was pumping when it was Bandiles turn to sign the papers he was busy peruzing the papers as I was looking at how handsome he was really Miranda is lucky what I know is that Bandile is a lover besides all the bad thing he has done but he can love and knows how to treat a woman and a good father too my heart was paining and making me doubt my decision

Luu: We have places to be Mr Biyela

Ndile: Sure..ok he's signing Lord no well he took the

pen and signed the first paper he laughed and shook his head before tearing the papers to pieces

Ndile:I didn't marry to divorce I am not signing these fucking papers Khitha get your shit together nanami we are still going to be together and forget about this..he stood up and left

Luu:Exactly what I imagined

Lambert:I always knew he's a psychopath but not to this extent

CHAPTER SIXY-NINE

I am back at my apartment still thinking about the stunt Bandile pulled wow that man thinks this world revolves around him so he really does not consider my feelings the only person that matters is him not others aaarg I just want sometime alone away from this place where can I go though?this man literally knows every corner of S.A and as for me going abroad will cause a havoc and the money I have to my personal account won't last but I am booking a flight to Lesotho yes that's the place my mom used

to take us there at least I've got a little light about the place I booked the flight that's departing in a few hours call me selfish or what but I really have to go I packed my bags took a shower and requested for an uber I left all my cards but took a personal one and my I'd card, and passport I also left my phone tablets and everything he could use to trace me and left

BANDILE

Well after what I did this afternoon i went to a club just to ease a bit I know I can be selfish but no I can't imagine my life without khitha I called Miranda to come to my office I just wanted clarity I mean I always used a condom with her she can't be pregnant she knocked and we sat on a couch she looked cute carrying my seed would be proud if this was khitha

Me:So tell me how did you get pregnant?

Her:What Bandile are you insane?

Me:Don't you dare disrespect me wena please I once shot a pregnant woman I am not afraid to do it again

Her:Bandile we had sex moss

Me:I easily lose patience and you know that so you better start talking

Her:Ok I took the condom we used and used a syringe to transfer it inside of me

Me:Uthini?!..i went closer to her

Her:I wanted to always have your attention Bandile you couldn't just fuck me and live when it's due to you Bandile I caught feelings

Me:How can you do that Miranda?so basically you impregnated yourself?

Her.No I

Me;no shut up shut the fuck up!! you used my seeds to your self my marriage turned apart because of you

CONTINUATION1

Her:But you used me Bandile

Me:So you decide on messing up my Life? Miranda you knew that what we had wouldn't last from the first time we had it,you knew that I love my wife more than anything even my kids,it was just a moment of weakness it was lust Miranda

Her:But what about me?

Me:Do you want to know?

Her:Yes

Me:Since you know how to impregnate yourself that means you know how to pay lobola and marry your self uyimboza angisho <you are a boss>

Her:No my parents said you agreed to marry me

Me:Who?Me?marry another woman?no sweets they got it all wrong I would never do that so wena go and tell your parents what you did and I will only take care of the baby now Voetsek in my office...she saw how furious I was so he ran outside I found myself driving to Khitha's apartment I miss

her and I want to tell her of what she did i want us to try again I want to beg her I want to just see her face I drove in her yard parked my car and went to knock at the door her door way but no response I knocked for about 10 minutes and I thought that I have a spare key I went to take it and opened she was not there my spirit was not settled I went upstairs I found her cards and phone tablets and everything my heart was pumping I also found a letter reads 'I am gone dont try looking for me because you don't find me I am gone forever and please tell Miranda to take a good care of my kids I love them and I love you too but I can't stand the disrespect and heart ache you been giving me am gone Love and LIGHT'

wow I took it and threw it down I punched the wall till my hands were paining I screamed I cried I know am a jerk i know I am selfish but this hurts what am i going to say to my kids fuck fuck!!! she even left the cards what is she going to live with did she commit suicide no her passport and I'd are not not

here that means she's still around I am not going to rest until i find her no I refuse I pulled my self together gathered my strenght I need to face this

CONTINUATION2

.

I drove to my mom's house to see my kids I found Anati in the kitchen so they paid lobola for her but her and Lunga still live in separate apartments they are young and not ready for commitment so she comes here sometimes

Me:Hey ani..i said side hugging her she smiled

Her:Hey bhuti Bandile yoo you did well by arriving your kids are bullying me

Me:uwuMakoti nje..we laughed

Her:No your kids are over working me

Me:Let me help you then...we did sandwiches and juices for them and juices and took them to the dining room when they saw me they were so happy they all ran to me even a crawling Lubenathi I picked him and kissed all my babies

Xoxo:uphi umamam?<where's my mom>

Me:use Amerika <she's in America> they know when people go there she goes for long that's how we taught them

Sphe:Funa mama <I want>

Me:Uzobuya angisho <she will come back right> she was not having it she cries Anati took Lubenathi as I was comforting Sphe the other twin joined and xoxo yooo it's a havoc my mom came down stairs and helped me with them

Her:Where is she kanti?these kids are longing for their mother they been crying since yesterday no Khitha doesn't think can you please bring my phone Anati

Me:No she's not here

Her:What do you mean?

Me:She left me mama she's away in a place I don't even know she even left the cards and phone just everything that could've linked me to her

Her:Anati take the kids upstairs..she nodded and

took them upstairs

Her: So khitha just went AWOL now

Me: I don't blame her mom I didn't treat her well so I deserved this

Her: And the kids?

Me: I don't know me lapho maybe she will come back

Her: I think you have learned Bandile to keep your pants to your self

Me: I learned that long time ago mom

Her: No she will come around don't worry and what about Miranda?

Me: Leyonjakazi <that bitch> I told her what she said her mouth was hanging

Her: Yoo mfana what are you giving these ladies seems like every ex you got wants you back

Me: And now that is not wprkin

CONTINUATION3

《A MONTH LATER》

KHITHA

I have been In Lesotho and girl I am having the best time of my life lol am lying it's vice versa I haven't healed and I can't take it anymore I want to see my babies and my shitty husband but no he gotta find me am not going anywhere i have been stalking him with a fake account and my man is hurting he even lost weight Its not nice and he hasn't married Miranda I called Tina the yesterday she told me what that bitch did and she also have birth to a girl child and Bandile is the one taking care of the infant yooo he's seeing flames because the Biyela's wanted their baby as for Miranda she went to study in cape town so soon I have been working out Am flames He's going to be crazy whenever he sees me he's the biggest stan when it comes to my body i want him to crave for me lol and girl is glowing

sheim

BANDILE

I am tired emotionally,Physically,Spiritually and
Whatevercally I gave up on looking for Khitha she's
going to come back when she wants to I hired a
nanny for baby Ahlume thats what my mom named
her I don't even know the meaning but I love her
that's what I know now i am at work in Masakhane
building waiting for Menzi

Me:You are late

Him:I was caught up am

Me:Time is money so please don't waste it

Him:can you stop bringing your marriage issues at
work man she left you so admit it and move on bro
and please give me back my son you are not a good
role model

Me:What did you just say?I didn't wait for him to

reply I punched his face and kicked him I was now taking all my anger to him how dare could he

Me:Don't you dare fuck with me Menzi get that you left xoxo he's not yours but mine now and for my marriage please focus on satifying your wife so she could stop following me around and also you are Fired take me to wherever union you have am down for it I don't want to ever see you again you piece of shit

Him:I won't let that happen you take my company and now you are firing me?really? no that's not happening

CHAPTER SEVENTY

It's a rainy chilly Saturday I am indoors with all of my kids I cleaned the house,bathe them all,fed them now they are sleeping I am only wearing a boxer though it's hot in here I made fire plus the heaters it's just amazing I am watching movies all by myself and busy eating popcorns

KHITHA

I am back in Joburg well I really got tired being in Lesotho I missed my family I arrived here On Wednesday been indoors since but today I decided to go and check on my house I took my car keys and drove straight to my house I parked the car and I went to the door so i was stuck between knocking and just letting myself in ok let me knock I knocked but there was no reply maybe I am soft i opened the door and my eyes met with Bandile who was about to open the door I guess

Him:Nanami..his face lit up and his smiled

Me:Hey can I come in?

Him:Sure..he moved as I got in he closed the door I looked around it was squeaky clean not clean clean though it needed my touch God knows how much I miss being here

Him:How are you doing nanami?He asked checking up on me his eyes were on my ass he couldn't stop looking at it

Me:I am good I guess where are my kids?

Him:I am not good incase you want to know..he said coming to stand next to me

Me:ow

Him:Yes baby I miss you and I am sorry for all the things I have done so please baby please reconsider your decisions

Me:Bandile I am only here to..i saw xoxo rubbing his eyes

Me:Big boy..he ran to me and we hugged I squated to his level and I could feel that my waist and my strings are exposed am sure Ndile is busy checking me out I can feel it

Xoxo:ubuyile Amerika? <are you back from America>

Me:Yes baby and then why are you up?you hardly wake up this time

Xoxo:I wanted to drink water but since you are here I am not going to sleep and mama daddy has a new kid do you want to see her?

Me:isn't she sleeping?

Xoxo:She is and I can wake her up

Ndile :No xoxo go and sleep please I want to talk to your mother..he yawned

CONTINUATION1

He was sleepy but fighting it he looked at me

xoxo:Ungahambi mama <don't go mama>

Me:I won't baby boy now drink your water and go back to sleep..he drank and went back to his bedroom

Ndile:Can we go and sit down?I nodded as we went to sit on the couches

Me:Its hot in here..i said taking off my leather jacket and boots I placed my leg on the couches arm and the other one was on top of it

Him:Bengisacela uhlale kahle MaBiyela<can you please sit well>

Me:Why is there a problem?I knew what he meant

this man is a pervert

Him:Baby please I don't want to end up all over you and it's not like you are going to let me tap it anyway..this man and tapping ass I shook my head

Me:But it's comfortable moss

Him:I know

Me:So what is her name?

Him:How did you know it's her?

Me:Bandile come on

Him:hee cool my mother named her Ahlume don't ask me the meaning please...we slightly laughed

Me:You should've asked her though

Him:I wasn't thinking straight my mind was all over the place baby when you were gone I wasn't coping at all MaBiyela please ngiyakucela can we please give us a chance we can even go to counselling baby

Me:you are the one who needs it not me

Him:but i am not married to myself though

Me:Whatever works for you Bandile kaloku we have to bend our backs for you

Him:Come on meet me half way baby you knew that o was down for you before all this i was all for you Miranda and I fucked long time ago and you forgave me for that baby we moved on so please and I won't force you love Ahlume baby I understand

Me:Bandile it's hard being a married woman with kids sometimes because you have to forget about yourself and think about the kids and their happiness it would hurt for my kids to adjust to the whole idea of co-parenting thingie they are used in having their parents under one roof Bandile I am only giving you this chance to fix us because I see remorse,because you are a good father to our kids and before all this i have seen change in you so please

CONTINUATION2

Don't break my heart ever again or I am going to

paralyze you and I'll treat you knowing exactly that you can not do me shit so please don't turn me into somebody that I am not and as for Ahlume I am a parent I have love and she is an innocent soul i don't have a right to punish her for her mothers sins I will raise her as my own...he stood up where he was and came to hug me his embrace felt like home I rested a bit

Him:Thank you nanami thank you so much

Me:and that doesn't mean I am over this it's still hurting I am going to use the guest room

Him:I can move out from our bedroom for you baby I don't mind

Me:Ok I will be moving in tommorow..we heard little cries upstairs

Him:That's her..he said jogging upstairs and i followed him he had his little princess in his arms i went to stand next to them and she's so cute and beautiful she looks more like Sphe daddies girls Bandile has strong genes all of his kids look exactly like him

Me:She's so beautiful..i tried holding her but she cried her cries woke Lubenathi I went to him he looked at me for a second and after he had figured that I am his mother he smiled and threw his hands to me I took him he was all smiles and happy i baby talked with my baby we went downstairs to do bottles and the whole squad was there they all ran to me

Them:Mama/mom/ma now I have to put lube down and focus on the others too and I was put in a custody questions after questions my kids were so happy i took Ahlume in placed her on top of me as Dady dearest was busy making dinner and I was busy with my kids now this feels good I feel complete I am going to build this home into a warm and a loving one it must be a great environment for my kids to live and feel safe on it as for my husband he still need to up his begging game I want a new black G-wagon and a shopping in Hollywood and a weekend away in Las Vegas I want to milk him dry I always look out for the family budget now it's high time I waste it my self

CHAPTER SEVENTY-ONE

OKUHLE

It's been months since i have been with my family I miss them so much I know I am the black sheep of the family but I still need a mothers love too and I have been invited into a family Dinner and what pisses me off is that the Mighty Khitha is going to be there with her squad of kids nxxx she bores me really but I am planning to pull some real shit on her something that is going to crush her down and yes I am going to do it well I bought a food poison 'somebody is going to die tonight' I said taking my car keys and drove to my mom's house when I got there everybody was already in the house including the little makoti

Me:Greetings family..i went to hug them all I was all smiles

Mom:Who's in a good mood today?

Me:mom I decided to stop being evil because it does not pay you know so to everyone that I have wronged I am sorry especial to sis Khitha...i went to hug her

Her:No it's water under the bridge hun..she smiled aaarg I can't stand her site

Bandile:wow you keep on amazing me especially this week I am proud sis..we hugged each other

Me:I said I have changed,where's xoxo ?

Khitha:Outside with Lunga

Me:oh I miss him yoo your kid is such a mood..she chuckled and we settled

Mom:Hlele come and help me in the kitchen nana

Me:as I was going to ask if you don't need help worry not I am on my way..we went to the kitchen to prepare the food well she got a little disturbed and that gave me a chance to make my move and went to serve everyone and watched my target eating bingooo

Mom:ow baby you are done

Me:Yes I will make a good makoti one day

Mom:You?Makoti?wow I can't wait for that day..we laughed as we ate our dinner mhh this is going to be hard yazi but I had to do it I pray to my gods that mom's kitchen doesn't have cameras otherwise it will be over for me

Me:Sis khitha how's mothering Ahlume?

Her:she's a sweetheart she hardly gives me problems

Me:I knew that she's an angel

Mom:you like her don't you?

Me:I love them all mama hawu.

When we were done eating I collected the dishes and took them to the kitchen to wash them when I was still on it my brother came in

Him:I like the new you sis

Me:I told you that i have changed bhuti I am tired of always causing a havoc in people's lives you know

Him:Ok and I am thankful for that ok seeing you and

my wife always on each others throat was killing me I love you but I love her way too much

Me:Wow what a wow

Him:That's how bitter the truth is better live with it even mom gave up on being on the first spot..we kept on talking and he was helping me with the dishes khitha walked in

Her:Nani we have to go it's getting late

Me:Are you not guys sleeping over?

Her:No we didn't plan on sleeping over unless my husband said it

Him:No nanami let's go..we hugged as they all went to their Mercedes Benz family car these two are monied

KHITHA

We were on our way home nani was driving and I was with the kids at the back xoxo has been

sleeping and it's not like him I took him to my arms

Ndile:You worry too much baby he's fine maybe he has flu

Me:No something is wrong with him let's go to the hospital

Him:You can't be serious MaBiyela..i felt my son's temperature he's warm and something directed me to his impulse and fuck

Me:Bandile turn the car now his impulse is weak

Him:How do you mean?

Me:Don't ask me shit Bandile turn the damn car!!I shouted

Him:Don't shout at me MaBiyela am not a kid..he said changing the direction atleast he listened to me he sped up the car and we arrived at the hospital my son was admitted i was standing there dumbstarded i didn't know wkta to do with myself Bandile was busy caressing my back as I had Lube in my arms and he has Hlume the twins were sleeping at the banches a nurse came

Me:What's wrong with Him?

Her:Evening Biyela's umm your son consumed something with poison and you did well by bringing him in time the doctors are still busy with him

Me:What do you mean?I said as tears started gushing down my cheeks

Her:unfortunately yes

CONTINUATION2

I sat down and cried

Me:he is not going to die right?

Him:Nobody is dying here Nanami stop being negative

Her:No he is not going to die all you guys can do is to drive home and come back tommorow plus the other kids need a proper place to sleep at look at them

Him:Thank you Nurse..she walked away

Me:Do I have to live like this Bandile?Do I have to

spend my whole life in tears?

Him:No baby please don't cry let's go to my mom's house it's not far from here..we walked out to the car and he drove to his mothers house when we got in they were still cleaning up

Her:What is wrong now?she asked taking lube from my arms

Him:Xoxo has been admitted apparently he consumed poison

Her:What?! Lunga you see now I told you to stop taking this child outside near the pool maybe he ate the grass cleaners thinking it's sweets I bought them because it had small insects that itch on the skin and i warned Lunga

Okuhle:This one has a big head for nothing he doesn't listen..she said pinching him

Lunga:But mom I didn't know am sorry guys I didn't know

Me:Its ok Lunga

Lunga:I am serious

Me:No the doctors are busy draining him so let's hope he will make it even though that nurse was busy telling lying on us I will take her word though

Ndile:Baby stop being negative please he is going to make it

Me:You don't get it huh No body does get it Baxolise is my life my whole I have been through hell and back with him he can not die now no he can not my heart is bleeding Bandile I have been heart broken and crushed before but this one takes the cup my heart is bleeding so bad and painfully I can't handle it nobody deserves to see his kid in that situation no..i said breaking down Anati came to comfort me as Bandile was busy wiping my tears

Okuhle:I am sorry sis Khitha he's going to be fine..

MomL:Hlehle go and make her a strong coffee

Kuhle:Ok mom

Me:No it's fine i will go and sleep

Ndile:mom can you please look after the babies I am going to put my wife to sleep

MomL:Ok son

CONTINUATION3

Bandile accompanied me to sleep I took a shower first and went to bed Bandile was busy cuddling me but my mind was busy thinking of how Xoxo got the poison I dont buy the story about grass what what's I know Okuhle hates my son and she has shown me so many times she once burnt him with boiling water and said it was a mistake so yes she's capable of poisoning her after a while I heard Ndile snoring wow who was cuddling who to sleep kanti?so I sneaked out to the kitchen to drink water because i couldn't sleep i found Lunga staring in the sky

Me:Why are you not sleeping?

Him:I can't sis Khitha this thing is killing me

Me:Lunga go to sleep Anati needs the touch of his man plus she's pregnant she must be needing some late night attention..we laughed

Him:Ok ke let me go but tommorow when you are going to the hospital tag me along

Me:I will uncle Luu and don't bit your self up ok he will be fine

Him:I should be the one saying that though..we laughed and hugged he went upstairs as I got in the kitchen and went to drink water but I bumped on a dirty bin and everything in there was on the floor as I was busy collecting them I saw a small bottle and it was written in Spanish luckily I had my phone and googled the name and yes it was a food pois on that kills slowly and peacefully in humans so somebody poured it in xoxo's plate and it's none other that the little witch I was fuming I cleaned the kitchen and when I was going to sleep i bumped into her

Her:ow sorry sis Khitha..slow down sis slow down I took a deep breather

Me:No problem Hlele you are still sleepy I get it..i went upstairs thinking hard on this she better pray to her gods that my son makes it otherwise she's going to follow him one way or the other and I am

not going to tell Bandile about this he will say I am just making up stories because I hate her sister I understand he has love for her and Bandile is all about peace i have to act on this because she's still going to be on our lives

CHAPTER SEVENTY-TWO

We were already in our house xoxo has been discharged and Ndile is busy with him at his room so I decided to go and disturb but before i approached the door way i heard them talking

Ndile:Boy did what did you eat at your grandma's place?

Xoxo:Food..he answered with his lowest voice my poor son

Ndile:only?

Xoxo:And juice daddy

Ndile:While you were playing soccer with Lunga and Siya did you pick on something and ate it?

Xoxo:No daddy we were playing cards at the

balcony not outside

Ndile:so basically you guys never went outside?

Xoxo:Yes daddy

Ndile:Ok son...he hugged him wow so he also find it hard to believe the outside story I quickly went to our bedroom and slept on my stomach while scrolling down his Instagram and replying to all of his DMs

Him:Ifouni yendoda ayibanjwa <you don't touch a man's phone>

Me:Why?

Him:privacy

Me:Yet you still muff my private parts and even sulk if I don't let you see them how nice

Him:Yooo MaBiyela nawe I was joking how infact can I please have whats mine?

Me:Anyday anytime Ntshangase

Him:And they wonder why I love you hawu isbunu esingaka<such a big fat ass>he said spanking it

after that he started undressing me and kissing my back after that he got inbetween my thighs and lifted my one leg as he was entering me from behind and we made love like that

OKUHLE

'Damn it damn it that son of a bitch is still alive' I said to myself and I made a boss babe move there nobody noticed anything so I got to be the lovely aunt I was playing weeks ago and check him how much is he damaged

Mom:What are you thinking about Hlehle?

Me:Work mom

Phelo:When are you going back to your apartment?

Me:why?

Phelo:everyone went to their places besides you can you please go yoo

Mom:Phelo!!She just walked upstairs

Me:the beloved daughter of all

Mom:please am sure it's puberty you know she's not like that

Me:No matter how I try she will forever hate me

Mom:Don't worry nana she will come around and oh I xoxo is fine

CONTINUATION1

BANDILE

.

I have been thinking about this whole mess Okuhle did one thing for sure is that Khitha knows about it all and she's going to act on it soon before we all know so I must decide on done Kuhle has to skip the country or else she will meet her ancestors so I was waiting for her in one of my Clubs in Melrose Arc

Her:You seem deep in your thoughts what's bothering you?

Me:What's wrong with you?

Her:A question with a question what's good?she asked sitting down

Me:Khitha and I knows what you did

Her:Huh? what are you talking about?

Me:Don't act all foolish Okuhle you know you poisoned our son and what I know is that Khitha is planning a clap back,she doesn't know that I know about this so my advise skip the country sis I love you as my little sis but I won't hesitate putting a gun in your head when you put me in a position to do that

Her:Wow so you are really going to believe her over me Bhuti?

Me:Hence I said she doesn't know that I know about this and you have been disrespecting her but now you hit the limit

Her:But you also know that this is a serious accusation right?

Me:I hate repeating my self yazi Okuhle I would

really appreciate it if you would just be straight with me or..

Her:Or what Bandile huh?You will kill me for that crap of a wife huh?that retired how from the dusty street?you always choose her over us so please don't make this about me you are trying to cover up for the shit you did to her by acting as a caring ass husband so please brother let her do whatever she likes..she grabs her hand bag and left I was so furious of how she spoke to me I ran after her as she was using the stairs I pushed her on them so hard that she rolled from floor 11 to 2 I took the elevator and when I got there everybody was watching and wondering what occurred

Me:What's going on?she had blood all over her she

Me:Call the ambulance and stop Staring at me..i shouted my heart was beating faster her face was green so she was bleeding from inside

CONTINUATION2

Luu called the ambulance and she was admitted to

net care honestly i don't want her to die who would wish that for his little sister she might be evil but that doesn't mean I hate her with a passion I still want her to live maybe she could change into a better person when I was still in the banches frustaited my mom came

Her:Bandile what happened to my daughter?

Me:I don't know mom she came to see me then we had an argument which..i mean she stormed out of my office and ran to the stairs am sure she missed on or two then she rolled

Her:What?! that's crazy Okuhle can be stupid sometimes how could she do that kodwa? she asked scoffing

Me:I guess she was mad mama..she sat down next to me then a doctor showed up

Dr:Okuhle Biyela..we quickly stood up

Us:How is she?

Dr:She's still in ICU she lost a lot of blood and you know internal bleeding isn't good we had to drain

the blood first so she's still in a critical condition
you can always come to check up on her

Mom:Can we atleast see her?

Dr:Sure..we followed him as he was leading the way
we got in her ward she was laying in bed looking
lifeless

Me:hey sis am sorry for what happened to you
please recover soon so we can fix what has us on
each other please

Mom:Can we please pray..she didn't wait for me to
answer her she locked her hands into mine and
then we prayed she was crying inbetween this hurts
after that we went out

KHITHA

I was on the phone with the girls planning our trip to
Barcelona it was Koketso's idea I never had interest
in it but I guess it's because I never gave my self
time to look out to it Bandile came in looking messy

and stressed I disconnected the call and I went to attend my hubby

Me:You don't look fine what's bothering my man?I said wrapping my hands on his waist and gave him a perk

Him:Its a mess baby that i thought was going to fix it's self nice and smooth and I didn't want to tell you or rather have you find out this way

Me:What's going on Bandile?he went to sit down

CONTINUATION3

Him:Can you please sit down MaBiyela?

Me;What is it Bandile I want to hear it whilst standing here so that I can quickly jog upstairs and take my gun..he chuckled

Him:I know you are capable of doing that but please can you sit down Sthandwa sam..i sighed and went to sit next to him

Him:Ok first of all I am sorry and secondly please have an open mind about this

Me:Ok

Him:Well MaBiyela I know kuhle is the one who poisoned our son

Me:Oh wow

Him:No listen ok I wasn't part of her plan am sure you know that I love xoxo whole heartedly

Me:Khawuthethe Bandile<can you speak up>

Him:So I called Okuhle to my office and confronted her about the issue so she denied it and I kept on telling her to confess so I can help her skip the country but she refused

Me:So you wanted her to run away from her problems?

Him:No Khitha

Me:Yes you did!!

Him:Can you stop overreacting Nomkhitha and listen to me!! Okuhle is my sister ok It won't be that easy to kill her please understand that I know she disrespected me and you she even did beyond it all but that doesn't mean she deserved it you don't just

get it

Me:I wouldn't get it kaloku I don't have siblings

Him:Can you stop that please

Me:Continue

Him:So she insulted me and I let that slide but when she included you I got frustrated she took the stairs on her way down and I don't know what got to me but I pushed her then she rolled from floor 11 to floor 2 so she bled internally now she is in ICU

Me:What?! I didn't

Him:That's how it is

Me:Bandile this is bad so where's she admitted now?

Him:Nomkhitha

Me:What?I am not going to visit her I am just curious baby this is bad i wonder how will your mother take this

Him:She knows she was crying she couldn't even talk to her

Me:Yeah let's hope she will be fine and she had

learnt her lesson too

Him;I am happy that you didn't over react phela I know you ok let me go and take a shower

Me:ok I will make you something to eat so long..he nodded and disappeared upstairs

CHAPTER SEVENTY-THREE

So I went to cook dinner for my family and i literally dont feel sorry for that witch might as well pay her a visit and Bandile think I won't find out where she has been admitted to and ke he's the one who's going to tell me I will just wait for him or just take his phone and check because one thing for sure they have sent him a message confirming his number and I know my husband doesn't always pay attention to SMSses so I finished cooking as all my children came running in the kitchen

Me:Nits hovwa yinton kanti? <what's pushing yall>they all looked to me

Them:Silambile <we are hungry>

Me:There's no way that you guys can say no we are full your stomachs are always empty hayisuka you are finishing my grocery

Ndile:Haibo nanami what's with you and dissing my kids?

Me:Hayi they always want to eat these kids if yours,„Ok so get settled am about to serve you..i said referring to them they all ran to their mats

Me:Did you wash your hands?they looked on each other

Xoxo:kodwa sigezile nje <but we just took a bath>

Me:Ok run upstairs and wash those hands

Them:Yooo/Haaa

Me:That means you don't want to eat..they all screamed and ran upstairs my husband laughed

Ndile:I wonder what did they do?

Me:Nothing babes they have to know that their hands must be clean before they eat...they came back running

Ndile:Slow down you will fall

Siya:Lambile mina <I am hungry> they all sat down and said Grace and ate their food whilst Ndile and I fed the little ones after that we ate and Ndile took the other squad to bed and made stories and I put the little ones in bed too I went to take a shower and when I came back Ndile was sitting on top of bed

Him:I don't think you will need your night dress
nanami

Me:Why?

Him:I want to have my cake,can I please have it?

Me:No Problem let me lotion first

Him:Let me help you..he took the lotion and started with my ass he squeezed it I turned to him and kissed him

Me:Patience Nts hangase

CONTINUATION2

Him:You know I am the biggest stan moss nanami

Me:Yeah yeah..i turned to him and I undressed him as he was wearing a jogger pant when it was full off I massaged his balls and kissed him his breathing patterns changed

Me:So the hospital hasn't sent any message about her recovery?I am just trying to search him they don't send messages that I know

Him:I don't know baby

Me:Ok ke...i stood up and pushed him on top of our bed and climbed on top of him I put my whole ass in his manhood and started grinding and teasing him

Him:Do you want to hospitalize me nanami?I don't want to go and lay next to Okuhle at Net care so please just...oh fuck Nomkh....shit,,I slid the whole of him and started working him yes I got the name now I am going to let him think I don't know it but next week i have to visit that hoe

I rode him madly until we came and we switched positions and he was the one in charge I was screaming on top of my lungs my moans woke

Ahlume she cried as Bandile groaned on top of me he didn't stop but kept on thrusting until he came and I came for the 3rd time now I was drained

Me:Ndoda umntana uyalila <man the baby is crying>

Him:Uvus we ubani?<who woke her up>

Me:But we both know it's your fault so please be the father of the year and attend her...she didn't stop until we both decided to wake up and attend her when we got to her coat she was feasting on her fingers and and sleeping

Me:yaqhela lewei

Him:She's playing us baby she doesn't know that she's not the last born

Me:How do you mean?

Him:I said I want 8 kids am sure you haven't forgotten

Me:Lol

Him:Kus okusiza ukudunusa mamekhaya ngicela izinge <giving me some ass will help can I please

have some ass>

Me:And wake the babies up again no besides my coochie is burning..he just pointed the chair and walked to it and stood in a doggy style men are bullies yooo so we had it There

I will continue later

CONTINUATION3

It has been days after Okuhle has been admitted and today it's Thursday Bandile has back to back meetings so that means I will get the chance to go and see her plus her mother is also busy I packed my things and told my P.A that I am going to a meeting i drove to the hospital and asked to see Okuhle Biyela I introduced my self as her colleague they agreed because I had to seduce the male doctor we exchanged numbers and agreed to contact each other so he showed me her ward

Dr:Make sure nobody sees you because it has been

said that we must not allow visitors in her ward

Me:Not a problem Mister I will be gone before they notice..i said fixing his coat he licked his lips and wink then he left I went to her bad

Me:Hey Kuhle I know you can hear me well I came to give you the piece of my mind well sisi I know why you hate me but what i don't understand is that why are you punishing my son maybe it is to get back to me and all the stunts you pulled played the trick they all crashed me into pieces but I am die hard am sure you have seen that Okuhle I didn't expect you to love me I mean the Whole Biyela family hates me maybe not all of it but most of them do and I give zero fucks Bandile and I love each other all you guys need to do is accept that and live with it and what you guys seem to forget is that He is the one who went out there to look for his family with my help ofcoz but beats me why you are trying to turn him against me.Okuhle I am a parent I know how your mother feels about you laying here it pains her so bad that is why I would like to save her from all the pain and forgive you I accept your

apology too send my regards to God or anyone else you meet or try to cool down the fire in hell so we can meet there I said disconnecting the machines and I injected the drips with a fast killer that is going to make her heart stops beating I watched her spirit departing from her body she was battling it but finally she gave it up I plugged them back

CHAPTER SIXTY-FOUR

I called Zain to turn the cameras back again as I left her ward to chit-chat with one of the Nurses it was Lebo my friend from Varsity after that Doctors were running to her ward I stood there and watched for a while after that she was in a body bag yheeyh mission accomplished I drove to where Bandile was working at today

Me:Is he in?I asked his P.A

Her:Yes madam he just got in

Me:Ok thank you..i took an elevator to his office he was looking in the windows checking out the view I went to him and pulled my dress up as I straddled

him and kissed him he pulled out of the kiss

Him:And now?

Me:I miss you husband..i said kissing him again and we made love on top of his office desk after that we sat on her couch to catch our breathes

Him:You are a tiger yes es

Me:learned from the best..he laughed and we kissed and then I went down on my knees and gave him head he was penting,groaning so loud thanks to the sound proofs and we did another round before his phone rang

Me:Baby it might be important go and answer it

Him:Ngicela ungilethele yona ke <cam you please bring it to me then>I went to take it and gave it to him he answered

Him:Yes I am Mr Biyela

??...

Him:Oh did she wake up?

??...

Him:Is everyting alright doctor?

??:...

Him:ok I will be there in a second..he stood up and get dressed

Me:And?

Him:Something is wrong baby I can feel it in my spirit even though this oaf doesn't say it

Me:Don't be harsh nani can I go with you?

Him:No it's late the kids need you nanami I will see you endlini..he kissed my forehead before rushing out i already know what they will say well i got dressed too and went to fetch my kids and went to my house to relax but who am I fooling with the squad in this house they even forced me to play soccer with them it was fun and then I went to bathe them and started with my cooking it's late and Bandile is not back yet when I was done I dished out for my babies when I was taking them to bed he got in

Me:Nani?his eyes were red

CONTINUATION1

Him:Lets go and tuck the kids baby..his voice was cracking making me feel bad

Me:Ok nani..we went to tuck the kids and went to the balcony

Him:Okuhle is dead..he said sipping on his whiskey

Me:What?!how possible kodwa they promised to save her

Him:They are not God baby all they do is try and God does the rest..his eyes were full of hurt and tears I rubbed his back

Me:I am sorry baby I am truly am I know her and I didn't see eye to eye but that never meant I was wishing death unto her life

Him:No it's my fault..he sniffed

Me:No it's not baby she was going to heal until God decided to take her..the guilt in my voice maybe it's because I was putting my blame to God

Him:I couldn't stand my mom and my siblings cries I left them with my aunt baby this hurts..he said hugging me tightly and I hugged him back and he cried into my arms I was starting to feel bad but I won't crack they will forget about her soon anyway

It's Friday and I didn't go to work I was at my mother in law place I was busy doing spring cleaning and welcoming every guest coming to pay their respects and Miranda got in

Her:Am sure you are happy now

Me:what are you talking about?

Her:You hated her now that she's no more you are going to rejoice if you didn't kill her

Ndile:Miranda!!we turned to him

Her:it is the truth and I want my daughter she can't be raised by gangsters

Ndile:Don't let emotions get the better of you ntombazana if you came with a fighting spirit then am sorry we don't have a boxing ring here we only

accommodate people who came to pay RESPECTS
so please go back to the whole you left your morals
at and fetch them and oh Ahlume is not your
daughter nxx..he then walked out I smiled and
shrugged my shoulders

Her:Every dog has it's own day wena I am not going
to let this lie down no I refuse..she went out I
continued with what I was doing and the whole
Durban uncles and aunts came in I greeted them
and took their bags upstairs

AuntCebo:Makoti where is the food?

CONTINUATION2

Me:I was still tidying the house auntie I haven't
made anything proper rather than scones and
muffins

AuntCebo:Weh ntombazane ungazongicika wena
ucabanga ukuthi we will eat scones and muffins
sisuka kude kanjena?<hey you girl don't bore me so
you think...while we have come a long way>yoo it's
about to be a long ass weeks with her around nxxx

Me:I am sorry aunt but I only have one body who does only one thing a time I can't divide my self into two so I am about to cook now I will use a pressure cooker in the mean time I will serve y'all tea

AuntCebo:Heee abafazi basegoli <J oburg wives>she clapped once and left I quickly made tea and went to place the cups and tea pots in the dinner table and took nice containers and filled them with scones and muffins I went to place them in the table as well

UncleP:Khitha uCebo says you disrespected her in the kitchen is that so?I looked down as a way of showing respect

Me:No uncle I didn't but if she felt that way then I am sorry

AuntCebo:I am sure you guys heard her she was harsh and loud Philiso is doing this because he wants to be in good books with Bandile forever

AuntB:This tea looks cold too Nokuthula would've been a better makoti to replace the late

Thandeka..they kept on talking me bad but eating the scones I have made then uncleP told me to go and finish cooking and I went to the kitchen after that AuntLizzy got in

AuntL:Hey mommy..she said hugging me

Me:Hey Ma unjani?

AuntL:I am good can I help you?

Me:You don't have to I am sure you are tired so go and rest I will manage

AuntL:No we don't want AuntCebo to chew you alive so I will help you

Me:Ok thanks..we cooked and she was telling me about the house she and her husband just bought she's a Sister at Durban's hospital she's not that old as the others she is so kind the wife of Philiso they are both pastors after we have done we served them and I cleaned the house again

AuntCebo:Where's Lunga's wife?

Me:School

AuntCebo:She should be here moss

CONTINUATION3

Me:mhh..i said sweeping the floor

AuntCebo:Call her and tell her that she should be here..she said walking away I made tea once again and when I was collecting the cups in the launge

AuntB:What is she saying?uyeza?

Me:She didn't pick up the phone she has been busy with school

Ndile:Baby we have to go home now and besides we have to fetch the babies

AuntCebo:Are you not sleeping over?

Ndile:No ma we have businesses so we have emails to respond to and kids to take care but I am sure you guys will manage..he already had my handbag in his hand

UncleP:No it's understandable son you can go..i went to rinse the cups and said my goodbyes

AuntL:I will see you tommorrow..we hugged

Me:Sure mommy..we went out and got in a car

Ndile:Don't let them over work you baby you are a wife My wife to be exact not their maid

Me:it's hard to refuse nani they are adults

Ndile:No that thing of Makoti's must be slaves is not so with me and tell Anati to stay at her apartment you all came with bride prices they must not act holier

Me:ok ke I heard you but I am tired as hell

Him:You see now I am not going to get some ass..i laughed so hard

Me:Ow wow wow Biyela but we will do missionary though

Him:Really baby?

Me:Anything for you my beloved...he thanked me with a kiss and he got his hand inbetween my thighs the whole drive

MILAN

It's weekend and I was at the mall when I met Bandile he was with his kids I can't believe that this man whom we promised to be together forever literally doesn't see me now k know I have done him wrong but that doesn't mean he must just forget nje like that I went to greet him

Me:Father of the year..i said he smiled

Him:Mimi..oh I melted his voice is so charming

Me:Oh please stop it and oh man I am sorry about your sister my deepest condolences

Him:Thank you we appreciate it..i went to hug him

Xoxo:umamam?<my mom>

Me:What?I said looking at him

Him:Xoxo don't be a snitch but who are you going to snitch on phela you've got so many sins

CHAPTER SEVENTY-FIVE

Me:wow so he is his mothers camera?

Him:No I am the one who said he must check on his mother whenever I am not with them so yena he does it with me also

Me:Wow kids..we laughed

Xoxo:Buy me ice-cream first

Him:ok and what are you going to buy me?

Xoxo:huh?

Him:You are the one who broke your mothers ipod screen and you said it's Lubenathi remember?

Xoxo:But daddy it was a mistake

Him:You lie

Xoxo:Ohk fine but umamam yena

Him:Fine ke I will get y'all ice-cream it was a pleasure seeing you Mimi I have to go

Me:Ok understand

KHITHA

So Aunt Lizzy and I were just chit-chatting in the kitchen cooking

Me:Who's this Nokuthula lady?she laughed

Her:So it's bothering you lento?

Me:Eish girl I am tired of fighting girls who come to Bandiles life i am done

Her:Well you don't have to worry he made it clear that he doesn't want her when they suggested her instead of Ahlumes mother he refused them all to be honest you are lucky and you've got yourself a good husband Khitha that man loves you

Me:I know he does but sometimes his is just confusing

Her:by that I know you mean cheating but he showed remorse angisho and he never repeated what he asked forgiveness for right?(I nodded) it's always up to a person because we've got different views on cheating it's easy to leave a partner when you are not married but when you are married it's something else because you have almost your life with this person and the Kids Khitha the moment

you have kids with your partner it's not always about you now we shift the attention to the kids and always do what's best for them and don't get me wrong if he's abusing you don't stay leave if it's not forgivable since the kids will have to suck it up

Me: Yes I hear you and besides I don't think I see my life without Bandile I love him and when I think of punishing him sometimes it ends up hurting me and that's what I hate about myself I always put his needs before mine but I am just happy that he loves me right back

CONTINUATION1

It's Evening now and we are at our house Bandile has been in his office I was busy with the kids after they have slept it was past 9 I went to check up on him and he was on the phone

Him: Zain I want you to hack the cameras of that Hospital and send the clips to me I need them ok?

Zain:....

Him:Try harder maarn!!

Zain:..

Him:If you do value your life and job you are going to do as I say,or is there anything you know about this whole thing?

Zain:..

Him:Tommorow afternoon I want answers..he disconnected the call

I walked in

Him:How long have you been standing there?

Me:I just got in nani did i miss something?

Him:No I am just checking,so how are the preparations going?

Me:I don't know I should be asking you because all they see to me is a slave and a cooking machine..when he was about to answer his phone rang he accepted it

Him:Mjakes give me Niola's contact I want another I.T Zain is acting like a bitch

Mjakes:..

Him:Sure

Me:What is the fuss all about kanti?

Him:Baby Okuhle didn't die a natural death that I know I don't buy these stories

Me:So you think there's probably someone behind this?

Him:Definitely I want to bring peace in my moms life

Me:By getting revenge?

Him:Yes that's how I roll moss

Me:Ok i will be in bed then..i walked out and sent a message to Zain I have to meet him I know he's totally stressed on what to do with this they are all scared of Bandile he must give me the clip or delete it and make it untraceable how will he even feel about me killing his sister but whatever shit happens must happens I wasn't ready to lose my son too

Him:What are you busy with Mrs me?

Me:I have to be at Masakhane tommorow morning
got a message about Marketing and changes of
economy in Spain

Him:Oh ok love..i will look after the kids till you
come back then

Me:ok..then we slept

CONTINUATION2

I woke up and prepared for the 'meeting'

Ndile:You are up so early..he said wrapping his
arms on my waist and kissed me

Me:I have to be early baby..i turned around and
kissed him after that I took my bag and keys he
walked me to the car and I drove to the office

Zain:Bhoza

Me:Ntwana yam tell me all is well

Zain:I wish I did hack the cameras and deleted the
evidence and we are both clean

Me:yet you sound concerned?

Zain:I always deliver to him and I know how he hates losing he will blame me what if I lose my job?

Me:No you will not I will talk to him you are not God you don't see everything happening in this world and oh he has hired Niola do you know him?

Zain:it's 'her' and no she's not a threat nobody is that I have deleted each and everything

Me:You played it let me go then I will sort you out

Zain:Sure mboza..we fist bumped and I drove back to my house I have to be close to Bandile I have to be a step ahead from him I got in as he was tidying up

Him:That was quick..i went to hug him and kissed him

Me:It was just a briefing meeting anyway where are the kids?

Him:AuntLizzy came to take them are we going there today?

Me:I don't feel like doing anything today..i said taking of my shoes and bra

Him:Ok you must be tired anyway, aren't you hungry
I made food?

Me:I would love to have some

BANDILE

I called Zain to meet me at the club's office he came
in with his bags full of laptops and whatever

Me:Right on time what's good?

Him:You know me..he took out the laptop and
showed it to me all I could see are doctors walking
up and down the corridor after that I heard beeping
machines a doctor went in running I have to pay
him a visit after that she came out in a body bag
that was it I feel like it's lacking

Me:Do you think this is all of it?

Him:Yes unless the one who hacked is a master but
I am still tracing sources related to the Hospital

Me:Ok no problem keep in touch then

..he went out I drove to the hospital and asked to see the doctor

CONTINUATION3

I was directed to the one who was in charge of her

Me:Afternoon Doc

Dr:Afternoon Mr Biyela

Me:Can you please tell me about the day my sister died

Dr:I won't lie to you but what i know is that your sister died a natural death her heart stopped beating due to the internal bleeding and her ribs were broken that added

Me:Who came to visit her besides me ?and don't lie

Dr:A lady by the name of Nakita came to visit her she said she is a colleague and a close friend she was begging to see her so we decided to let her in

Me:Ok can you describe her looks

Dr:She's Light in complexion,has a well structured

body she was wearing long black dress and had her face covered I assume she is married to Muslims

Me:Ok no problem thank you for your time

Dr.No problem Mr Biyela..we shook hands and I drove to waterfall to meet Niola

Me:Hey..i said hugging her

Her:Mr Biyela how can I help you?

Me:I want you to help me with the Net care cameras

Her:Date and time?..she asked punching on her laptop

Me:This past Thursday I don't know the time

Her:That makes it the 29 November..she kept on punching and she shook her head

Her:There's you have it..she said turning the laptop to me I saw the very same thing I fumed

Me:Ok no problem I will deposit your money tonight..we parted ways when I got home Khitha was watching tv

Her:You have been gone for long,what did you find?

Me:same thing from Zain and Niola but the Doctor said a colleague of her came a bit tall,light in skin and well structured I have to find her

Her:Ok wish you all the luck

Me:You don't support me kanti?

Her:do you want to know?

Me:Yes

Her:whatever you do won't bring her back Bandile move on don't hold unto the past nawe you nearly killed her I am sure that doctor told you what caused her death stop being stubborn and looking for nothing you will end up crazy and broke I still want my husband and the money too

Me:Are you always this heartless?

Her:if the truth makes me heartless then..she shrugged

CHAPTER SEVENTY-SIX

《2 WEEKS LATER》

The funeral was held in KZN last week it was a very sad one but we have to continue with our lives I got a call from my other British friend Jack he's also an IT he told me that the source that hacked into the Hospitals camera is owned by Zain Mlambo I couldn't believe my ears he has been working for me way too long never thought i would see the day he betrays me I called Zain to my office at one of my Clubs in Melrose Arc he came in rushing

Me:Who's chasing you?

Him:No body sir I used the stairs all the way up here

Me:Ok have a sit..he sat down to the couch

Him:Ok why am I here if I may ask?

Me:I thought you were loyal Zain..i said looking at him straight in his eyes

Him:What is The Big Boss talking about?

Me:Don't act dumb with me Zain you know what I am talking about and now you are going to tell me the truth

Him:About what?

Me:Who killed Okuhle?

Him:I don't know sir

Me:I am going to ask you once again,who killed my sister Okuhle?

Him:I said I.. I slapped him twice his nose was oozing blood

Me:Don't you dare lie to me you know it won't end well

Him:But I can't tell you be...i punched him several times he was coughing blood already

Me:Are you ready to talk?I took out my gun and loaded bullets one by one on it

Him:Ok ok let me..we were disturbed by khitha who just walked in

Her:Nani what's going on here?

Me:What do you want here?

Her:I came to see my husband isn't that obvious,Zain oh my God What have you done to

him?she said kneeling to him and helping him stand

Me:Khitha can you please go?

Her:I am not going anywhere Bandile Zain is the one who should go

Me:I won't be controlled by you woman

Her:Zain you may excuse us..i shot the roof Zain was so shocked he was on his knees but khitha was standing like nothing has just happened

Her:I will tell you what you want to know all of it..i let Zain go he literally ran to the door

Me:Talk

Her:I killed her

Me:What?!I swear I went deaf for a minute my wife killed my sister

CONTINUATION1

Her:I said I killed..

Me:Stop it khitha!!!she froze I was going crazy now

slowly losing my mind I found myself slapping her
she flinched as she held on to a couch's arm

Her:Bandile what did you want me to do?Wait for
him to kill my son huh? tell what you expected me
to do?

Me:That didn't give you the right to kill her Khitha!!
She was going to come to her senses I was ready to
offer her a big deal and she was going to stop being
a nuisance to us Nomkhitha do you know the pain you
have putted us on?

Her:The same when I felt like I was losing my son

Me:Wow I didn't know that you are this heartless
and stupid you don't think Khitha we don't always
solve problems by killing

Her:says who?Don't act smart on me wena

Me:Don't you dare give me attitude ntombazane
please

Her:or else what?..hee I shook my head in disbelief
she doesn't know me this one I pointed a gun
straight on her heart

Me:Khitha I will kill you now if you push me

Her:Whatever shit you decide on I don't fucking care
Bandile..she shoved me back as she tried walking
away I blocked her way and she fell on the floor I
pointed a gun to her

Her:So you are going to kill me now?

Me:I got no choice Nomkhitha this means you are
capable of killing my mother and my family as a
whole and I you are a threat and I hate threats so
one of us has to die and it's not me...she cried

Her:No You are not going to kill me Bandile..she
was on her knees begging me

Me:As much as it is hard for me I can't I can't let
you live

Her:So what would you have done if Okuhle killed
Baxolise?

Me:I would've killed her as I am going to kill you
now Nomkhitha you know i hate a place with no
peace how am I going go live knowing that my wife
killed my sister?

Her:Bandile let me live ke for the sake of our unborn baby then after I gave birth you can kill me I don't care but think about him/ her please

Me:Are you pregnant?she nodded

Her:Yes I wanted to tell you over dinner but this happened...i placed my gun down

CONTINUATION2

and faced the window and there was silence for about 10 minutes

Me:Then that means we have to separate

Her:What?!

Me:You heard me Nomkhitha loud and clear we are going to divorce and you are going to confess to my whole family what you did

Her:Wow so unbelievable Bandile you are turning against me because of the family that left you that didn't care about your whereabouts for 30 years and I am the one who was there for you before them I even help you look for it now is this the thank

you that i get

Me:I said what I said Khitha

Her:Fine I do accept divorce but one thing I will never do is confessing to your family..she took her hand bag and walked out I was livid I grabbed my keys and went down stairs to join the guys and drank alcohol

Luu:What's up bro?

Me:My wife and I Are divorcing?

Them:What?!

Me:Long story let's get wasted

KHITHA

i drove to my place crying as hell but thanking God for my life I nearly died and I had to lie for it I am not pregnant I got to the house there was Lunga I told him to take Ahlume with him I told him his mother wants to see her and that gave me time to pack all

my things it took me hours but when I was finished I loaded all of my bags to my G-wagon and my kids I drove to the apartment I was using the time we were apart to be honest I don't want to leave him I pray he changes his minds no I can't and I won't live without him but if that's what he want who am I to stand on his way he's only going to hurt me and especially that I lied about pregnancy

Xoxo:Mom are you crying?shit I didn't notice i was

Me:No baby I got something on my eye why are you not asleep

Xoxo:where are we going?

Me:To our new house

Xoxo:k..he went back to what he was busy with wow no I am going to be a single mother of four kids life will humble you

CONTINUATION3

Christmas is in 3days now I haven't seen Bandile since he always send Lunga to come and fetch the

kids i have decorated my Christmas tree and put some gifts under it I used to do this with Bandile and now I am all alone the kids went out with him I cleaned the house and went to a gym because I had nothing to do

BANDILE

Life has been miserable without my wife around we signed divorce papers these past week's and I have been nothing but a drunkard she told me that she is not pregnant she was only protecting her life and about business we haven't changed anything she owns the 5 star hotel that was already in her name and I hired people to assist me to the other departments she used to help me with i hired Milan she doesn't have experience but I always teach her and we are also just fucking each other nothing serious now I am at the mall with my kids Ahlume lives with my mom so she's not here after our long day I decided to face her it's been long I knocked

she opened she was so beautiful in her leggings and over sized t-shirt

Me:Hi

Her:Hi..we looked at each other I swear she's feeling what I am feeling

Me:can I get in

Her:Yeah sure..we all got in

Me:Each and every one of you must take his/her belongings to their room they all collected them and ran upstairs

Her:Do you want something to drink?

Me:Even food it's fine..she went to the kitchen and came back with a plate and a juice

Me:thank you...i ate and in less than 5 min I was done this woman knows how to cook

Her:That was quick..we slightly laughed

Me:Yeah so where are you going tomorrow?

Her:I will be working at the hotel

Me: on Christmas?

Her: Got no choice it's busy

Me: ok so that means I will be with the kids during the day?

Her: Yes and that will give you time for you and your girl in the evening

Me: oh please come on..my phone rang it was Milan I promise to go to her place for dinner and shit i am full already

Her: is everything ok?

Me: Yeah sure I will see you..i jogged out

CHAPTER SIXTY-EIGHT

MILAN

It's been a month now that means we are in February I am busy cooking dinner for Bandile and I

he promised to come over my place when I was done I went to watch tv and wait for him after a long ass 30minutes he got in

Him:Hey sweets..he said hugging me

Me:Hey love I thought you cancelled

Him:No I wouldn't..he sat down on the couch I dished out and called him to eat

Me:Why are you playing with your food does it taste bad?

Him:Not it's good just that the salt is not balanced that's why I would always recommend the Robertsons spices my wife always used see yesterday she cooked beef stew it was nice and..

Me:Oh please Bandile stop it can't you see that you are hurting me?I mean you always compare me with her it's always her!!

Him:I was just rec..

Me:No that's what you do every day Bandile you always make me cook then you criticize my food or you come full and you eat at her place this is tiring

serious!!

Him:First of all don't you dare raise your voice to me and secondly I am sorry I thought I was helping

Me:Ok I am going to ask one question Do you love her?

Him:That's not necessary

Me:Answer the damn question Bandile?

Him:Are you sure you want to hear it?my heart was pumping I was suffocating

Me:Yes say it

Him:Yes I love her I love her so so much but being apart is the only solution between us got it now

Me:So what about me?

Him:Mimi you know what about us don't make this difficult please ok..he said kissing me and squeezing my ass I moaned

Me:can we not use a condom tonight?

Him:No I am not ready baby but one day we will..i nodded as we went upstairs to make love

KHITHA

It's a beautiful day girls happy and beautiful I am at the mall doing some shopping it's been a while I firstly went to the salon got my 32 inch A grade Meluvian and manicure I then went shopping when I was in channel i bumped into Sphiwe Lukhozi one of joburg business men we hugged

Him:Hello beautiful..his voice is so out of this world

Me:Hey stranger..

CONTINUATION1

Him:So many shopping bags am sure you are dead broke now...we laughed

Me:Aarg I just don't get enough

Him:Ok let me pay for these ones

Me:Are you sure?he smiled showing his cutest dimples

Him:Yes

Me:Ok if that's the case ummh I still need more...he laughed as he pushed the trolley for me he payed and we went to a restaurant and ate after that I went home

Pearl:Khuluma phela?<talk please>

Me:What?

Tina:You have been smiling ever since

Me:Ok ok well when I was at the mall I met Sphiwe Lukhozi

Them:Mhhhhh...they all know how sexy he is his body he's a bit tougher than Bandile and his dark in complexion he's tall,his fade just suits him everything about him just so perfect

Tina:But Babes it's ok to move on yazi

Pearl:I agree to that

Me:Ow please I think it's just a fling nje

Tina;Mhhhg we will see

Me:Ok ok I agreed to give us a chance...the

screamed

Pearl;you did what?I nodded

Tina:We are so happy for you baby..we hugged

Pearl:Bandile is going to hate this

Tina:And he's always talking about you saying 'm wife this,my wife that' I just rolled my eyes.

Me:Hayi I don't care about him I will give this relationship my all

Pearl:oh ok so he won't feel intimidated as he's is still a millioner and wena phela you are a big gun..we laughed

Me:Love is love bro

It has been a week I am with Sphiwe at the movies but we decided to go out as it was very emotional

Him:Aarg my woman is such a baby..he said wiping the fake tears on my eyes

Me;oh please I saw you also shed a tear

Him;Who?me?never cries this one..i laughed at his facial expression and how he imitates the makula accent

Me:Wow keep on denying it Mr

Him;I love you..i melted he always drops that unexpectedly

Me:Ow please don't make me weak during the people..we laughed as we passionately kissed

Him:Baby i was thinking of taking you to my home this coming weekend

Me:oh is it not early baby?

Him:No I don't think so besides it's my sisters traditional wedding it's nothing formal ok

CONTINUATION2

Me:it's ok love I dont have a problem with it ok just that I wanted us to be sure about us

Him:Do you hear what you are saying?

Me:No but what I know is that I am inlove..we

laughed

Him:let's go home baby so my place or yours?

Me:yours daddy I said seductively

Him:Ok my lady..he drove us to his house when we got there we went to the fireplace and we talked about our life experiences from childhood till growth and we ended up kissing and made love for the first time he was gentle because he was big not bigger than Bandile though I am not comparing am just saying and it's not always about the size just how they play it he satisfied me as we went to finish our business in his bedroom

It's two days before I go to Mpumalanga with Sphiwe i had to go and talk to Bandile luckily he was at his mothers house I got inside the house and they were in the lounge

Me:Good day

MomL:Hey sweets...we all hugged and I sat down

MomL:How do we owe the pleasure?

Me:I actually want you guys to help me with something

MomL:Ok

Me:this weekend I am going to Mpumalanga so I would like to leave my kids with Bandile if you are busy ma

MomL:No Bandile will look after them mina I am busy sweetheart ok I will leave you guys to it..she went out

Him:No it's fine can I ask why you are going there?

Me:Well it's a business conference

Him:oh really?

Me:Yes..my phone rang and it was Sphiwe I answered him

Me:Hey love

Sphiwe;I am at your place

Me:ok I am coming

Sphiwe:I love you ok

Me:I love you too..he disconnected

Him:Who was that Nomkhitha?

Me:none of your business I will bring the kids here
Friday night I have to go

CONTINUATION3

You all should've seen his facial expression he was
pissed or more than that I give zero fucks.Its
Saturday the wedding day and tell you what
everybody here is nice to me they are all welcoming
Sphiwe and I both wore Nigerian attires we looked
like money I took pictures and decided to post them
and a Gif of us kissing I posted it on my story and
people were reacting with Wow ReActions lol I
switched off my phone and went to attend the wedd

BANDILE

I can't believe what I am seeing right now so khitha
really has a man now and one thing that fucks me

up is that she's kissing her probably having sex with her I can't imagine that shit why did i even let emotions get the better of me now I am truly facing hell i have been regretting my decisions but no maam I can't take it

Luu:You need to suck it up bro and let her be happy

Philani:True and besides you've got Milan on your side anyway

Sbu:Matters of the heart..they laughed

Me:Easier said than done you guys know that Khitha is my life I tried getting over her but it's so impossible and Milan was just a distraction nje a bounce back i don't do with a community pussy

Luu:Uzothini kengoku?<what are you going to do now>

Me:I will have to have a word with khitha and probably pay a visit for Lukhozi

Philani:Don't kill him

Me:I won't I will teach him a thing or two but if he dies he dies

Luu:You are a psycho wena

Me:says someone who killed Tinas secret admire
how nice

Luu:that lousy ass was testing my patience moss

Me:am sure you do get my point then

Sbu:But this is going to kill her I mean she looks
happy cab you let her get burnt

Me:You know Khitha she's stubborn so I will have to
play it the hard way

Philani:She's still the mother of your kids Bandz
man

Me:that's why she got to be with me forever

Luu:Suthengis a fish Bandile<stop selling fishes>we
laughed as we drank our beers I am really going to
ruin things for her and what's good is that she knew
how I feel about her being with another man

CHAPTER SEVENTY-NINE

KHITHA

It was a very exciting weekend now i really enjoyed at Mpumalanga plus when your man is busy showing you off to his people is nicer I am at work now when i heard a knock I shouted it's Open Mr Biyela came in looking all hot

Him:MaBiyela

Me:I would really appreciate being called by my name

Him:I am sorry I am used to calling you like that

Me:Mhh that's bad then you have to learn calling me by name

Him:I will try so what's up with you and Sphiwe Lukhozi?

Me:We are in a relationship why?

Him:Straight and simple

Me:why do I have to sugar coat it?

Him:No need but you have to break up with him

Me:Lol you are so funny yazi

Him:I am serious Khitha I want us to fix things

Me:Stop flattering yourself that is not going to happen forget about it

Him:But baby remember what we said we said we will..

Me:Stop it right that don't tell me about what we 'said' move on Bandile

Him:Does he lay it like I do?

Me:That's what you care about?let me tell you Sphiwe is faithful,he respects me,communicates with me and let me know each and every move he makes so please don't bore me Wena and to answer your question he gosh I just got drenched I think I will have to go and masturbate because he does me so good

Him:So you(sniffes)you slept with him?

Me:ofcoz I did and please leave my office and go cry in Milan's arms..nigga broke down and cried

Him:What hurts most is that you look happy without me Khitha I once told you that i grew up in a very

cold home with a man who doesn't know a value of a man I told you that i will try my best I wasn't going to excell I am human and you also knew I have a problem when it comes to sexual things you said will be there for me and help me Baby it's not easy at all Milan was just a distraction i don't love her you are the only one I love And about divorce i am sure if it was me who killed your brother or sister you would've done the same or I would be with my ancestors now it hurts baby it does and I.. .

CONTINUATION1

I am not saying this because I want you to feel bad for me but I am just letting you know i hope he continues doing good by you and treats you better than I did otherwise he will meet the real me you surely deserve happiness nanami and do me one favour please don't introduce him to my kids I don't want to confuse them ok and I will be gone for sometime to Spain so I won't be able to take the kids I will always love you..i whispered 'always and forever'

Him:I heard that anyway I have to go before I miss my flight..i stood up and ran to his arms we hugged and he kissed my forehead after that I Sphiwes cologne hit my nostrils I turned to the door there he was leaning on the door

Ndile:Take a good care of my kids MaBiyela he side hugged me and he went to Sphiwe he looked at him and clenched his jaws and walked out

Him:I didn't know that you guys are talking

Me:No it's only today he came to say his goodbyes since he's going

Him:Where's he going?

Me:Overseas baby I am hungry can we go out for late lunch?

Him:Sure thing...we went out

A Week later»

Sphiwe has been distant lately he said he's busy

with work so I decided to shift my attention to my kids when they were asleep I took my phone and scrolled to Insta I saw his stories he was with a girl child maybe 4years and captioned daddy's lessons and posted videos of them playing on the park wow this is new to me i liked it to show that i have seen it but he didnt bother inboxing me i decided to call him

Me:Hey love

Him:Hi...(a lady voice in the background shouted no come back here we not finished take the towel in the bathroom) he responded with a sweet ok I just disconnected the call and threw my phone in the drawer ok I took it back and scrolled down Bandiles timeline but it was dry he hasn't been active ever since we broke up I logged out before I make stupid decisions I then decided to bake cakes for my babies

CONTINUATION2

It's another day and I am in my office busy with

work when Sphiwe came in holding flowers and chocolates

Him:My love

Me:Hi...he came to hug me

Him:These are for my beautiful lady

Me:Don't bore me wena take your cheapest flowers and chocolates and get the fuck out of my office you piece of shit

Him:Why are you fighting baby wht did i do?

Me:Where were you the whole time?

Him:At work

Me:With girls talking on your background and oh the daddy lessons what about them?

Him:Oh that was my baby mama we were playing with my kid onele

Me:So you were playing with your baby mama and daughter at work while you are in the park Hayi yiMovie yiFilm ndiyaqala uyiva <its- it's my first time hearing/ seeing it>

Him:oh please Nomie don't you dare act saint you are the one who started hanging put with your 'ex husband' so what's wrong with me hanging out with my baby mama?

Me:Nothing wrong at all now can I get back to work got billions to make not millions so fuck off

Him:That's not necessary I will live I will fetch you later

Me:there's no need to..he walked out I screamed and took the flowers out of my office and the cheapest chocolates he bought I continued with my job well I have a sleep in nanny helping me with the kids I called that I will be late today i drove from work past 8 when I heard my tire bursting in the middle of nowhere I saw guys approaching I searched for my gun Bandile has taught me to be always armed I cocked it as they broke the windows shit this one is not bullet proffed i called Bandile shit he's in Spain they grabbed me by hair and threw me on the ground after that they pointed guns at me after that they put me on the boot and the guys took my gun oh shit what's going on now?I

just prayed that they are not going to kill me what about my kids I cried and quickly wiped them I have to be strong for them the car stopped and they drag me out luckily I know the place it's in Tembisa grounds there are housed at the back of the bush they threw me

CONTINUATION3

When I got inside surprise surprise Sphiwe, Menzi and Lelethu

Lethu: Mrs Biyela..she said slapping me I flinched she slapped me several times

Menzi: That's enough tie her up we need to leave we will deal with her tomorrow Lukhozi Well played njayam

Sphiwe; Anytime grootman..they all walked out leaving me with a local gangster

BANDILE

I was on my way home when I saw Khitha's car next to the road and the guys were busy fixing it oh what's it now and I have her miss call well I came back yesterday from Spain i parked my car on the road side took my gun and walked to them

Guy1:How can we help you sthipha?<fool>

Guy2:This is Biyela bro..they all ran to the bushes I took my gun and it was too late I must find that Lukhozi guy he needs to tell me where my wife is at i got to my car and drove to his place I have been stalking him I found his baby mama and daughter

Me:Hi

Her:How did you get in?

Me:That's not important where's your stupid fiancé(door opens)there he is Ndoda where's my woman?

Him:What are you talking about?

Me;I hate repeating myself hey I want my wife you piece of shit

Him;I don't know man and you need to leave.. I took

my gun out and pointed him he took out his wait
thats my gun I gave it to khitha she's going to tell
me the truth I grabbed his daughter and placed a
gun on her little head

Me:I don't pity anyone when it comes to saving
what's mine so you better start talking

Him:Leave my daughter out of this..i cocked the gun

Me:3..2..

Him:ok I don't know the place but I was hired by
Menzi and some lady please save my daughter

Me:that wasn't hard now let's go to Menzis house

Him:it's late

Me:Did I ask you what time is it?he quickly opened
the door and we got to my car and he directed me
we got in his apartment he was making love to his
wife when he saw me he stopped

Him:How did you get here?he hid his woman's ass I
spanked it instead

Him:what the fuck?

Me:we used to share it anyway let's go to Tembisa and get my wife

BONUS INSERT TO 70+COMMENTS

Him:Biyelela what are you talking about now?

Me:let's go Lokhwe I know you are the one who took my wife so asambe bafo <let's go brother>he got dressed and showed me where they locked her at and when I got to the room it was dark when I opened the door something hit the back of my head and it was lights out for me

I woke up after a while tired next to khitha

Me:Nanami..i said trying to free my self from the chains

Her:Bandile they are on their way to take my kids our kids

Me:What did you just say?I tried searching for my phone I wanted to call Luu but I couldn't reach it

Me:Shit shit!!!I tensed fuck these chains are strong but after I have tried for a long time they broke I groaned it was hurting i quickly called Luu he picked it up on a a third ring

Him:NjakaNtshangase

Me:Please bafo drive to Khitha's house now please I am begging you..after that my phones battery failed me

Her:Did he get the message though?

Me:I hope so I really hope so fuck this hurts let me help you out of these

Luu

I quickly rushed out and started my engine and drove to Khitha's house after 20 minutes i was there i knocked the nanny let me in

Me:Go and call the kids we are all going

Her:sir...

Me:Do as I say

Her:I can't madam will murder me..i just walked past her I woke xoxo and the twins I took Lube in my arms i got them in my car I drag the nanny to my car and drove out she was stubborn moss when I was driving out I saw Menzis car driving in the yard I sped out

MENZI

I just got in Khitha's place and I knocked till I decided to break in and there was no one inside the house

Lethu:Shit where are they?

Me:I don't know let's wait for them but it's late or maybe Bandile took them before going to my place

Lethu:And his mothers house is off limits just like his cameras everywhere and panic alarms

Me:Fuck it!! I banged the table

Lethu:let's go and deal with them instead

Me:No let's go there tommorow we need to rest..we drove out of their suburb

CHAPTER EIGHTY

NOMKHITHA

Bandile freed me also and now we were looking for a way out but we couldn't find it I was panicking

Him:We don't have it nanami let's just sit and wait for them

Me:Sit?!Bandile what about my kids?

Him:if they have them surely they will give them to me without a fight..he went to sit down

Me:How are your hands?

Him:Very painful but it was for a good course and the chains were not that strong..he combined the chairs

Me:Ok you are strong..he smiled i can't believe myself right now I am busy drooling on him he's a little bit bigger now I am sure he spent alot if time at the gym,his complexion he's a bit light brown everything about him I can't imagine him down there surely his 28cm I just got wet ok ok Khitha you are kidnapped and he's your ex-husband focus

Him:You can come and lay on top of me if you don't mind you won't be standing the whole night will you?he was sleeping on the chairs facing down

Me:So I must sleep at your back?

Him:To avoid a lot of things?yes Nanami..i slightly laughed and climbed on him and slept he was talking telling me about his trip to Spain and oh Bandile is a gossiper he was telling me about whatever he knows..Morning came and we heard voices outside I climbed off him

Me:What are we going to do now?

Him:Ok let me see..he took the chains he gave me one and made me stand on the other side of the door as they were two he stood behind the other so

I am going to figure it out maybe ok they came to open it and it was Menzi he got in

Menzi:Where are they?he got in and checked before he could know it he was on the floor bleeding Ndile hit him with the chains he got and he took him in and searched for a gun and found two mine and his another one came while he was busy with Menzi I had to take care of him I did the same but you know how heavy chains are I screamed as I hit him at the back i knocked him down Bandile grabbed me to him and gave me another gun he cocked them as others came to the room

CONTINUATION1

Him:Don't panic relax nanami or else they will shoot you

Voice:or I will shoot you rather..we turned around it was Lelethu she had her gun pointed at Bandile and the others were standing behind him

Him:Ow Lethu you know how to use a gun now?but who am I fooling i don't teach immatures..we

walked backwards till we hit the wall

Lethu:You really think this world revolves around you guys huh?she asked as Menzi walked to us he had a wet towel at the back of his head he's not dead yet kanti?

Menzi:Slow down Lethu I need to have a word with Biyela

Lethu:Ok..she played with her gun

Menzi:Biyela I want my company back and I want it now

Him:or else what?

Menzi:Stop being stubborn you can see that you guys are out numbered surrender it all to me now!!

Him:I wouldn't dare do that..Menzi took the guns we had and started punching Ndile as he took out his gun as he was about to shoot him

Me:Wait!!I screamed and I already saw a target all the guys at the back weren't focus only one has a gun loaded Bandile taught me everything so I can see an empty gun these people are not serious

Menzi:What is it you bitch?

Him:Don't you dare call my wife like that!!

Lethu:Or else what?she said coming to me Ndile and I looked at each other we quickly grabbed them and took their guns and started shooting the other guys whilst standing behind the two when they were all down we pushed Lethu and Menzi down and Ndile tied them on the chairs

Me:What a turn around of things

Him:Who do you think you are wena Menzi?You are an immature that's pretending to know everything man I always told you to stay away from me I warned you and you never listened pity Baxolise is not going to see his father when he grows up because I am about to kill him now and father him as I always did he took out a knife my God i am not ready he opened it and stabbed him in his laps 5 holes in each there was blood all over and he was groaning in pain he turned to Lethu who was shivering he gave me a gun and he nod

CONTINUATION2

I blew her head off and there was a hole in her forehead and then I shoot her 3 bullets on her heart and face Bandile was busy with Menzi skinning him alive he was groaning no I can't stand this not that I feel sorry for him I am human I got a 'little' conscious

Me:Its enough now BabuBiyela let's go and live them here

Him:No we have to lit this place so there will be no evidence..there were gasses and Bandile opened them you know gas and flames course bomb we left the place Ndile called Mjakes using his phone which he charged it on his car and everything they took from me was on his car mom these people he told Mjakes to come and take the cars to his scrap yard he's giving him for free I could imagine the happiness ok Bandile drove us to his house and my car was parked at his gate mxm arg we got inside and everything here changed into the new style I always wanted

Me:wow it's beautiful

Him:this was the only way to feel your presence
nanami you can use the main bedroom I will use the
guest room

Me:No let me use the..

Him;no I haven't slept on it since you left I just
changed it you can go and use it and it has your
things that you left here sleep well he jogged
upstairs and I followed him when I got to our
bedroom this man is so unbelievable this is a dream
everything was in white and silver just the way I like
it the ensuite no who has a beautiful bedroom other
than me in this world oh it's not my house kanene I
went to take a long ass bath I dried myself and
lotioned I wore Ndiles t-shirt after i called luu to be
sure if my kids are with him he agreed and slept
peacefully and after hours of sleeping I heard a
knock when I was about to shout I remembered that
it's not my house I let him in he had a tray on his
hands

Him:Hey sleepy head..he was smiling and the food

he made my mouth was filled with saliva

Me:let me go and rinse my mouth yoo I am starving..he laughed

Him:I will be down stairs so long and oh I called Luu to bring the babies here

CONTINUATION3

Me:ohhh

Him:Yes and everything that was in your place even the dirty bins..we laughed hysterically

Me:You can't be serious

Him:I am see Khitha I am not forcing things between us ok what I am trying to do is protect what's mine only by inviting you here we will be like roomies that share everything besides bedrooms ofcoz you can live your life I won't mind as long as you are going to let me know about your whereabouts ok I love you so much and you know that so enjoy your lunch I will be bathing the kids and feeding them whilst you are getting your beauty

sleep roomie..he laughed as he jogged out what the fuck is he on about I was so ready for him to kiss me I was so ready to let him but it but let me not think of my lust I must fix myself but that doesn't make him un-attractive now I understand why his exes will follow him around i ate and slept for an hour then I woke up and took a shower and wore my short maxi dress and Ndiles slides I find them cute I took the tray down stairs and I found Ndile with Milan arguing

Me:Hi Milan...i walked past them and went to wash the bowl I was eating on

Her:Hi

Me:Ndile where are my kids?

Him:They went with nanny and BabKhumalo for grocery shopping and everything they need and all your things are at the first office same corridor

Me:No problem I went upstairs but I was curious and I stood in a corner to hear what they were talking about

Milan:So you brought her here Bandile and you

didn't bother telling me about it

Him: It is the decision I took this Morning and besides there's nothing wrong with that anyway this house belongs to her and I

Milan: so that suppose to make me understand this whole thing Ndile no you won't have time for me like you did and I am telling you that i need you and you tell me about how tired you are it's been long

Him: And what must I do Mimi we never had it in my house why today? I always told you that this is my matrimonial house so I can't just do as I please

Milan: wow

CHAPTER EIGHTY-ONE

《WEEKS LATER》

Living with Bandile just being roomies is exhausting but fun like my roommate is better than y'all's mine buys groceries, fixes my car, take care of my

kids,cleans the whole house and does laundry and oh he gives me his black card too and I get complimented and take pics each and every time I go out such roommates are life you guys so today is Friday night the girls and I decided to hit the club I had to ask permission to my roomie first and yes he agreed so yes I am free to go so I just finished my facebeat nobody competes with me when it comes to that ok I wore my 32 inch A grade Meluvian and wore my black bumshort,black lace body suit and Super red high thigh pencil heel boots 9inch high yes I am that bad when it comes to heels I took my black fur and my channel sling bag and my Benz car keys I went down stairs

Sphe:mama uyaphi?<mom where are we going to> she asked fixing herself she was wearing a long frozen dress and gumboots facing side to side you know our bundles of joys and gumboots I laughed

Me:No nunu mommy is going to work ndizobuya ngawe vah?<I will come back and take you ok> she was so disappointed she nodded I kissed her just to cheer her up

Me:Tshela uDaddy akunike your chocolate ne <tell your father to give you >she nodded and ran to him he was in the kitchen he came back and his jaw was moping the floors I fixed my weave instead

Me:Ok I am going now

Him:Ow you look umh you look beautiful..he was checking me

Me:Thank you I try

Him:Can you please drive in my i8?

Me:Why is that?

Him:it will make you look more like a boss babe...i laughed as he went to take the keys

Xoxo:omhle mama <you look beautiful>I thanked him and Siya said it too I thanked him kids

Him:There you go and please come back before I notice that you are not around..we laughed as I ran out before Sphe comes back from the kitchen I drove in his i8 and I got a VVIP parking at the Club I got in and all attention was on me I these people they will

CONTINUATION1

Disturb my walk I cat walked to the VVIP session and my friends were there we hugged and kissed

Koketso:MaBiyela

Me:The one and only..we laughed hysterically

Tina:Where's the ring boo?

Me:We are still roomies guys and his been giving me a cold shoulder whenever I seduce him

Pearl:Haaa he's acting tough I know..we laughed and orderd alcohol

Koketso:Ok guys I have something to tell you

Me:Yoo Kat don't let this alcohol make you horny I know you are about to talk some crap now..we laughed

Kat:No babes it important I always wanted to tell y'all about my friendship with Milan

Me:Ok are you friends with her?

Kat:old friends so she came back to the country for Nathis funeral ever since then she's here her and I were high school friends so she visit me sometimes I just wanted to give y'all's head up and don't call me a hypocrite when you see me with her I just Can't dismiss her even though she bores me sometimes

Me:You don't have to fight her over me babes I am old I understand either way I am happy you let me know about it I was going to see you as a traitor for sure

Pearl:and girl she has to know that you don't like her stringing along people is not so on guys it hurts so she must know her place before she can try to befriend us

Tina:Pearl yima ngamatye choza <stop fighting>we laughed Pearl doesn't beat around the bush

Me:That's true though but guys let's forget it and get drunk

Tina:Guys I've got a problem Luu and I been distant we are always busy with work and sleep in the

middle of the night and our sex life is boring and I just can't with that I mean he's all about satisfying himself not us I tried communicating with him but he says I am being dramatic

Me:ukhona uNomncedisi choza <there's a helper>we laughed

Kat:I hate to agree with you I mean if there wasn't he was going to be bothered about you not being satisfied and besides that your quality time is what matters

Pearl:But it's not always about that don't get me wrong I am not saying

CONTINUATION2

Pearl:I am not saying he's not cheating but you need to talk to him make him understand how you feel

Me:And that's how these man are we have to always complain about communication badinga a back of a gun knock in their empty heads

Kat:Gints akazi..we laughed

Me:It is true though hawu,anyway what time is it?

Pearl:Never!!!

Me:What?!

Tina:You just got in its only been 2hours don't tell me you want to go

Me:Its been long guys I promised to him to come back earlier but...

Kat:weeeh..she said shaking her head I gave them puppy eyes

Tina:Ukwenza tem-tem sozuve <he's making you weak never>

Me:But I s..

Kat:Eish I think we have to call it a night yazi i am wet lenna waits i

Pearl:You guys can go Tina and I Are night riders

Tina:Oh please let's go friend

Pearl:wow ok I will find a group of other females

and join them since my friends choose dick over our time

Me:Emotional blackmail...my phone rang and it was Ndile

Me:Hey roomie

Him:Hayi ngeke mfethu Kulate manje <no way bro it's late now>

Me:I am on my way yoo a roommate like you is a bore a party pooper..he laughed before hanging up

Tina:Lets go home and wena Philani needs his red velvet

Pearl:The one he eats day in day out I was happy that I was going to spend the whole night here with y'all I am tired of parting my legs everyday yoo

Me:sbwl..they laughed

Kat:I am used to it nna sheim

Me:No I am going to rape that Biyela son today I got no choice bendifuna umnxilela and be brave<I wanted to get drunk for him>we laughed

Tina:That's illegal bro

Me:I don't care

Tina:Pearl are you leaving choza?

Pearl:You guys are sellouts

Tina:No I am not leaving man besides my husband got period pains..we laughed hysterically on that sarcasm shit Tina

Me:I heard enough..we hugged as I went to take a risk of drunk driving I got in my house after 40min I wasn't speeding when I got in Ndile was watching tv at the launge

Him:OH you back?he came to hug me

Me:yeah roomza

Him:Do you want to join my movie time?

CONTINUATION3

Me:let me go and and take a shower first

Him:Ok don't black out ke...i laughed as I walked

away I took a shower and wore his t-shirt with nothing underneath I wore his slides too then I head downstairs

Him:Oh she's back and you like wearing my things wena

Me:I thought we shared everything

Him:Heeee let's go sit down..we went to watch a romantic horror movie there were cushions on the floor and there were popcorns and champagne

he helped me sit and she also sat down next to me he filled the glasses with shampopo and we watched the movie i had my head rested in his broad chest and his arm was covering my back and oh I was inbetween his thighs I wasn't even watching the movie i was thinking of how i am going to rape this human being

Him:are you ok nanami?

Me:Yeah sure..i said facing him our faces were close to one another we were breathing the same air he smiled and looked away eeh not today Charlie I brought his face in the same direction and I

quickly kissed him hungrily so he responded both my hands were on his back of the neck my ass was on his lap am sure he felt my coochie as I wasn't wearing anything and he was wearing only his short pant he got his hand in my ass and brushed it

Him:Shit!! I am sure he was searching for my undie I travelled my hands to his manhood and got my hands in it he slightly groaned as he placed me down and got his head inbetween my thighs and ate me he sucked and massaged my coochie with his taunge I came and he cleaned me

Him:I am sorry we shouldn't have d..i undressed him till his pant was on his ankles I flipped him over and shit he was so big hayibo is this a tree that grows each and every month I gasped he chuckled and then I gave him head I sucked him carefully I don't want to choke myself phela and when he was about to cum I stopped

Me:I am sor..

Him:You are out of your mind he grabbed me and flipped me over and he penetrated me

Me:Ba..ouch...He couldn't just enter me so he pushed it bit by bit

BONUS INSERT

..

Me:Be gentle please

Him:I am at my highest baby don't exaggerate

Me:But ahhh..damn this man he pushed the whole of it I could feel it in my chest ok am lying but he was so big he then thrusted in and I was also moving meeting him halfway until he decided to up the pace driving me crazy the moans were so loud after our 15min round I was shivering and boy my abdomen was in pain it was like I am having my period pains fuck Bandile after resting for about 8 minutes I was thinking of standing up and leave he got on top of me and started kissing me and brushing my thighs he opened them he was so heavy for me so I wasn't going to even battle him he then entered me and pounded inside of me we made love and changed positions a lot and he came inside of me luckily I was in contraptives he rested

on top of me and slowly pulled out best feeling ever then he looked at me Bandile has a shy side ok then he then carried me to the bedroom after he tucked me in bed kissed my forehead and switched off the lights I guess he went to his bedroom I am so tired I think I was the one raped here

CHAPTER EIGHTY-TWO

I woke up exhausted as hell my body is just lame and my coochie is breathing fire why the hell did i agree on that I took a long bath just to soak up my whole body after that I wore my trackpant and a cropie and my socks I went down stairs I was so shy guys yoo when I got down stairs Ndile was on the phone he smiled when he saw me God take me now I smiled back i quickly rushed to the kitchen and prepared food

Me:Xoxo!!

Xoxo:Mama ndilambile mna <I am hungry>

Siya&Sphe:Nami<us too>

Me:Yoooo andikatsho noba ndikubizelani hayi nohlule <I didn't even say why I called you no you are over> I made oats and baby porridge for Lubenathi and Ahlume,then eggs,toasted bread,bacon,viena and avocado I am lazy I don't have time for fancy shit I made the table and served my squad I put Lume in her walking ring and Lube as I fed them I had to chase them

Ndile:Hey roomie..he said kissing my cheek

Me:Hey romza

Ndile:How did you sleep?he laughed after that

Me:Like a baby and you

Ndile:I would appreciate eye contact you know?I slept well too..he laughed at my sudden shyness

Me:I wonder what's funny

Him:Go and look at the mirror Night Rider

Xoxo:tata yinton Night Rider?<dad what is >

Ndile:Yizinto zasebusuku eziluma abantwana <Its evening things that scare babies >

Xoxo:Yooo..i am sure he was scared smh kids

TINA

I got in my house at 4am drunk as hell now I am paying for it through headache I was lying in the kitchen counter

Luu:That's what you get when you are at the whole night

Me:My head is heavy stop making noise geez..i stood up and went to sit in the launge and switched off tv

Luu:I am still watching moss

Me:It was loud Luu..i said balancing my head with my hands our baby Lisa(6 months old) cried

Me:Luu the baby is crying and she's going to wake Kungawo(3 years) please go and attend her he looked at me before jogging upstairs his phone beeped twice and I checked who was it and it was a message from a girl it reads *do not forget about

our date*

CONTINUATION1

I felt my whole body failing me and my heart beating faster shit Lukhanyo has been fucking around well I went through the whole conversation he really doesn't know me And oh boy it's been a year a whole year I got mad I need to think I placed his phone down he came back

Me:Your phone has been making noise

Him:Oh is it?Ngubani?<who's it>I could see the discomfort in his eyes

Me:I don't know..he checked his phone and smiled and quickly back to normal

Him:Its Philani he wants us to meet at the hotel

Me:oh ok no problem am about to cook ate you going to wait up for my food?

Him:Why it seems like you are fighting MaNgcolosi?

Me:You hardly eat nje so I don't want to waste my

energy

Him:No you can cook I will be in the balcony so long

Me:Oh ok..he jogged upstairs and who's he fooling I cooked his favourite meal and after that I crushed heavy sleeping pills and poured it in his juice and plate I took his tray upstairs I don't want to struggle putting him in bed

Me:Zikode the food is ready

Him:Thank you MaMcirha...he took the plate and I walked out I went down stairs to feed Lisa and Kungawo was eating and I drugged them to sleep and when I went to put them to bed their father was snoring on top of our bed

Me:Ndingubani?<who I am> I quickly took a shower and took his phone I know his password and he doesn't know it that I can unlock his phone I took his car keys and went to the hotel when I got to the room The lady was wearing lingerie

Me:Ow hey cakes..i laughed

Her:What are you doing here?

Me:You thought my husband will be here to fuck with you huh?

Her:Arg you are such an immature..she took her bag and hesitate to go I pulled her by his weave and panel beated her so bad she was crying

Me:I dare you to come closer to my husband again I dare you!!

Her:What?! you are such a low life you don't value yourself how can you beat a girl over a man?he's the one who came to me not the other way round

Me:And what does that make you a woman of standard?

CONTINUATION2

Me:I asked you a question!!You guys have the attendancy of sleeping with people's husband's and act victims fuck feminist squad for that matter you don't value yourself too sleeping with someone who's 'only' led by lust to you and if it was not about sex only where would you and him be now?I hope

you would be in a relationship and a committed one because you guys been fucking for a whole year,you kept on asking him about what were you to him,there's one thing women like you do not understand it's that no matter how we try to toughen up and show no emotion fake our selves because we want to be like men and fuck around with no strings attached thingie but it's so impossible because women catch feelings once we get a good dick we get addicted and start being jealous maybe you were also planing something bad for me as well

Her:Ow please man leash your dog

Me:I will beat you up sis I will shoot your ass and I won't spend my time explaining myself to you because one day you will get married and understand how i feel

Her:Not all of us want marriage

Me:Only because you have seen failed marriages,only because you believe in the new generation that look down on married woman and

only because you haven't found someone who loves you whole heartedly so girl never ever judge what you don't understand now take your ass out of this hotel I am sure you can't even afford the champagne you have orderd fuck off!!!! she ran out crying I sat down and exhaled I opened a bottle of champagne and gulped it down cooling my self I don't care if she tells Lukhanyo I will cross that bridge when I get to it after that I played the bill then drove back to my house Luu hasn't moved a bit I changed my clothes and wore my pyjamas and slept next to my man as if nothing happened

CONTINUATION3

Morning came I woke up and went to take a shower and came back wearing just a dress and sleepers Luu was awake and his eyes were wandering around the house I smiled sheim I wonder what is he thinking

Me:Yintoni baby?<what is it>

Him:What time is it MaNgcolosi?

Me:Its just past 8 in the morning why?

Him:What?! I had to be at..Shit shit shit!!!..he yeld

Me:What?I tried calling Philani I wanted to tell him why you didn't show up but luckily he has been in Italy with Pearl..i could see the discomfort in him

Him:Oh yeah ok then let me go and take a shower

Luu

I took a shower after that I wore my jean and just a plain t-shirt and sneakers I took my car keys and went down stairs My wife was busy with the kids

Me:Baby I just got a call from my client i have to go

Her:No problem Zikode..i kissed her and quickly went out I drove into my Benz fastest car in my garage I went straight to Olivias flat i knocked she didn't reply and I decided to let my self in I had keys to her flat when I got in she was in the mirror nursing her wounds

Me:Hey cakes..she turned to me scared

Her:What are you doing here?

Me:isn't obvious? ok who did this to you?

Her:Go Luu go I don't want your wife panel beating me again

Me:What did you just say?!I was shocked

Her:She came at the hotel we were booked in and then shit went down look at me Luu just take a look at me I don't want to die at an early age so please go I don't want to ever see you in my whole entire life..she shouted at me I decided to go yooo Tina is a snake how did she find out?so she used the heavy sleeping pills on me?yes that explains why I slept for a long time mnk I drove to Bandile's place because I wasn't ready to face her I drove in and the kids were playing outside baby Lube can walk now they all ran to me as I hugged them and baby Ahlume was in her walking ring I kissed her and went to knock Bandz welcomed me

Him:You don't look happy sup boy?

Me:Heee bro a beer will be fine I got bigger issues..

CHAPTER EIGHTY-THREE

He went to the kitchen and came back with two castle lites and tossed the other one to me we drank Khitha came down looking flames

Her:Hey boys..we hugged

Me:Hey mommy you look beautiful

Her:You know me..she said that imitating Card-b voice

Her:Roomza I am going to wash my weaves proly fix my nails and pass by the restaurant in Melrose do you want something?

Him:No I just want you back

Me:Am I missing something?

Her:Okay..she ran out and quickly came back

Him:Did you forget something?

Her:The whole squad is outside how am I going to

drive out? Can you please distract them? we went out to play with the kids until Khitha drove out we went inside the house and continued with our drinks

Me: are you guys back together?

Him: Not really

Me: How do you mean?

Him: I try getting the picture of her and that loser out of my mind but I can't bro and I am so tired of shedding blood like it's nothing I don't know what to do but I love her I will wait for her to be the one making a move

Me: Makes sense Ntshangase I've got a problem since you are the one who knows every trick in cheaters books I think you can help me

Him: What?! he laughed his ass out

Me: You know it's true bro, Philani is the only loyal nigga here Sbu and I are immature and we mboza.. we laughed

Him: Ok I will get you for this

Me:Mfethu Tina knows about Olivia

Him:What?!

Me:Yes yesterday Olivia and I supposed to spent the night in a hotel but my wife cooked my favourite meal and ate unknowingly that it has sleeping pills..Bands was in tears laughing and begging tables

Him:So you slept the whole night?

Me:Yes.. that sent him away

Him:Tina for presidency no for vice we all know who the President is continue

Me:She went to the hotel instead and beat the hell out of Olivia she has bruises wounds all over her body and my wife was acting all nice as if she didn't do anything

Him:Talking about big guns I have been telling you to stop fucking around i learnt my lesson when khitha pulled a movie on me

CONTINUATION1

Me:I wonder what movie will I get?

Him:Hee mina I got an Action movie...we laughed hysterically

Me:Yoo how am I going to live with this and I swear to tell i am not going to ask her about last night

Him:I can't advice you NjakaZikode but pray she doesn't seek help to my wife or else..

Me:Lions park for Olivia..we looked at each other and we laughed again

Him:You better laugh at this now Njayam otherwise when you get to your house hee kuzonyiwa

Me:Stop threatening me nawe am already in shit I want to be tipsy as well so I can face that woman

Him:Xhosa women are not the ones to mess with bro ask me I know

Me:And i am Xhosa too I should've known better

TINA

I was busy cleaning my house when I heard a knock
I went to open it was Khitha along with Koketso

Me:Hi girls..we hugged and kissed

Khitha:Spring cleaning on a Sunday?

Kat:Amaze me

Me:Oh please you know i love a tidy place

Khitha:Diss me again..we laughed Khitha is lazy
especially when it comes to tidying the house all
she does is wash the dishes nop the rooms they
only use and that's it luckily that her husband is a
neat freak he doesn't mind cleaning the whole
house and he's also good in cooking too lucky lazy
ass

Me:You have to change babes Bandz is going to get
tired too one day

Khitha:I know I know but I do try though

Kat:You get tired by only washing four plates is that
a try?

Me:And one cup..we laugh

Khitha:ok let me go then I can't be your joke

Me:we lying friend wena you are a neat freak

Khitha:So did my plan work choza?

Me:Yes MoGurl

Khitha:Ndanditshilo esam iskolo siyapaselwa <I said so my school got genius es>we laughed at her statement

Kat:I always wanted to enroll now that I see results no I will pay registration fees

Khitha:Yes wena girl come to me I will teach you how to keep these niggas in place then move number two prepare a romantic dinner at the balcony wear your sexy lingerie and make him confess his sins and please don't let him eat the cake ok make him sweat ke

CONTINUATION2

KHITHA

I drove to my house and it was already evening I bought take aways for my family because my nails are still unstable i got in my yard,drove to the garage and took my shopping bags out and went in the house was quiet the kids were busy with their books Ndile is busy teaching them wow what a father Ahlume is asleep and Lube was busy disturbing them more especially uSiya he hardly talks so he was close to crying when I got in

Me:Lubenathi..they all turned to me and he ran and almost tripped I put the bags down and picked him

Me:why do you always nag Siyabonga wena huh?we baby talked with my baby

Ndile:Khitha and Siya go to the kitchen you are disturbing us

Me:Yoo..i took my bags and we went to the kitchen he followed me in a few

Ndile:What are we eating today?

Me:I bought ribs,salad and chips

Ndile:Oh...he sounded disappointed

Me:Why oh me?

Ndile:Nothing Mamabo I will cook pap and beef stew..i felt guilty Bandile has been the wife ever since I mean I know I can cook but i have been lazy for the past few weeks what the girls said about me really went to my heart I have to get used in cleaning my house and stop letting him do it 'sometimes'

Me:No it's ok I will cook you can go back to class
Teacher

Him:Oh please

Me:I am serious I will cook for you and I am sorry for abusing your kindness I know I have been acting like a brat but I wasn't aware now that people from outside have seen my laziness cuts deep baby I mean Ndile i hate cleaning but I will make sure this house stays neat but you will help me

Him:Weeeh who knocked some sense in you

Me:What do you mean?

Him:I always wanted to complain about it but then I

didn't want to push you away because I loved how we were I want us close nanami not fighting but we can create a time table

Me:I love your idea...we just went silent for a bit and we found ourselves kissing each other

Sphe:Baba uLise uthath..yooooo!!<Daddy Lise took>she had her eyes on us and this unreadable look

CONTINUATION3

Me:Utheni uLise?<what did he do>

Sphe:Mama ucabuze umama yoo 10111call the police<mom kissed dad>she sang whatever her ristation so at Creach they taught them that when the opposite gender touches your private parts or tries to kiss you they must report them but what they missed is to tell them about us parents or people who are in a relationship

Me:Mr Teacher I think she needs a lesson go and teach her more about what she's talking about..we

laughed before they went out I decided to cook pap,beef stew and veges simple like that Bandile loves simple meals and I cooked creamy pumpkin for Lubenathi and Ahlume I fed them and placed them to their beds I came back and served the others we ate as they cracked the jokes trust Xoxo and Ndile on that after we have finished eating I went to wash the dishes as Ndile bathe the kids after that I went to take a shower and wore my night dress I had a message from Tina telling me that the plan is ruined because nigga came back drunk now he black outed but hey there's still tommorow so I was bored then I decided to go down stairs with my phone I was in the kitchen stool drinking water when Ndile came in rubbing sleep off his eyes he was only in his boxer or was too tight revealing uNtshangase and the size i bit my lower lip and I pressed my thighs together

Him:What are you going here it's mid-night?

Me:I am catching flies

Him:What?! he chuckled at the sarcasm

Me:I can't sleep

Him:Wow you are something else the weather is chilly it's rainy and cold outside

Me:perfect weather to be with the other gender not to be alone in bed

Him:I can join you I don't mind

Me:Ok I will wait for you..i got off the chair as he followed me we got to the bedroom and got undercovers he cuddled me from behind I could feel his dick he kissed my back

Him:Goodnight..i turned to him

Me:Can you please do me a favour

Him:ok..

I took his hands to my wet coochie he smiled

Him:Do you want us to make love

Me:No let's roughly fuck

Him:s hit